Eastham Historical Society
Attn: Archive
P.O. Box 8
Eastham MA 02642
1

National® Brand
Dennison National Company
Holyoke, MA. 01041

68-589 Made in U.S.A.
Patent Pending

"A" Index

Names — Page Number

Abbey, John, Samuel, John.....1
Abbots.....4-17
Adams.....20-33
Alcock.....34
Alden.....36-39
Algore.....40
Allen*.....42-107
Allyn.....108-111
Andrews.....112-113
Anniball.....114
Arnold.....116-125
Ashby.....126-128
Ashley.....130
Atkins.....132-135
Attwood.....136-143
Austin.....144-147
Avery, Averill, Averell.....148-161
Ayer.....162-163
*Allen's Land title Article, Cape Cod Times.....29 Jan 1984
*Allen, Inventory of Estate by Edward from Clarissa Allen
Marcia Allen, Parnell Marten(?,) Thomas Chase
Mass Bay Colony Governors

William ?

John[1] abbey (abbe) - b. 1613 Eng.; d. abt 1690 Salem, Mass.

m(1) - Mary ?
dau. of
b. abt. 1615-20 Eng.; d. 9 Sept. 1672 Wenham, Mass.

m(2) 25 Nov. 1674 - Mrs. Mary ( ) Goldsmith
dau. of
widow of Richard Goldsmith
b. ; d.

? from London, Eng. in the "Bonadventure" 1634 or 35; granted land at Salem, Mass., 1637/38; an early settler at Wenham, 1646.

Children:

Samuel[2] - b. ; d.
m.

? Children:

Ebenezer[3] - b. ; m. Mary Allen

Jerusha[4] - b. 22 Oct. 1722
m. 31 Mar. 1742 Samuel[5] Wood (q.v.)

? Gideon[4] - b.
m. 15 Mar. 1735 Mary[5] Wood

John[5] abbey - b.
m. Abiel ?

Amos[6] - b. ; m. ? ?

David[6] - b. Ebenezer[6] - b. ; m. Lora Wood (Nathan[5] Samuel[4])
; m. Hannah[5] Wood (Nathan[4] Samuel[3])

The "ABBOTS" in England - Bishop's Stortford, co. Herts

I WILLIAM ABBOT, b. abt. 1470; known to have been living as late as 25 Nov. 1552.

Church Warden in 1509 and 1517-18
Name in a subsidy of 14 Henry VIII (1523), amount of assessment illegible on the badly damaged roll (Lay Subsidies, Herts, 120/117, in the Public Record Office, London); at a general court of the manor of Bishop's Stortford, held on the Thursday before St. Catherine's Day, 24 Henry VIII (21 Nov. 1532).
William Abbot was one of 24 jurors on an inquisition (Court Roll 171/37, in the Public Record Office, London).

II JOHN ABBOT, b. abt. 1495; d. intestate.

Assessed in a subsidy of 14 Henry VIII (1523) for goods worth 40s., amount of tax being illegible.
1542-3, taxed 3s. 4d.
1543-4, taxed 3s. 4d. on goods worth £10; same tax in 1545-6.
In a rental roll of the Bishop of London for his manor in Stortford in 37 Henry VIII (1545-6) it appears that "John Abot paies for a tenement that he dwelleth in on the est syed of northstrete by yere xxd." (Court Roll 297 in Public Record Office, London)

2 Children:

John - b. abt. 1520;
m. abt. 1543 Joane Carrowe, dau. of Thomas & Joane (who had 3 ch.: John, Awbery, Joane)
bur. at Bishop's Stortford, 8 Apr. 1570

*William - b. abt. 1525 (q.v.)

III WILLIAM ABBOT, b. abt. 1525
m. abt. 1550 Margaret ?

d. Mar. 1569

A man of good estate; appears in the churchwarden's accounts as paying poor-rate assessments of 12d. in 1558, and 4s. 4d. in 1566.
On records in two subsidies at Stortford, paying in 5 Elizabeth (1563) 10s. 8d. on lands worth £4; and in 8 Elizabeth (1566) 5s. 4d. on lands worth £4 (Lay Subsidies, Herts, 121/202, 121/208)
His will dated 12 Mar. 1568-9, proved 29 Mar. 1569. (Have abstract of will.)

4 Children: (all under 21 at date of father's will)

*George (q.v.)
John
Robert
Thomas

IV GEORGE ABBOT, b. abt. 1550; bur. 11 Jan. 1619-20
m. abt. 1576 Bridget Willie, dau. of John & Joan (Marsead) Willie
b.
bur. 13 Aug. 1625

He succeeded to household of his father according to latter's will.
His name appears several times on court rolls of the manor of B's.-S.
13 Apr. 1577, he was amerced 3d. for default of suit of court.
6 Apr. 1583, 30 Mar. 1585 & 27 Sept. 1585 he was one of the chief pledges.
(cont'd. over)

1 Oct. 1604, he was ordered to build two easy stiles in his croft out of Napton Field into London Lane before Hallowtyde (All Saints' Day, 1 Nov.) next, and so to keep them upon pain of forfeiting 10s. (Court Rolls 205/21, 206/2, 206/3 and 189/30)

He was a churchwarden in 1608.

His will dated 12 Oct. 1619. (Have abstract of will)

8 Children: (Recorded at Bishop's Stortford)

George - bap. 17 July 1577; bur. 10 Aug. 1577
John - b. prob. 1579; bur. 2 Apr. 1580
Anne - bap. 3 Dec. 1581; m. Matthew Reeve

2 daus. under 21 (ment. in grfa's. will 12 Oct. 1619

Johanne - bap. 17 June 1584; d. y.
Grace - bap. 10 Oct. 1585; bur. 6 Jan. 1585-6
*George - bap. 28 May 1587; (q.v.)
Johane - bap. 5 Apr. 1590; m. 23 Nov. 1617, Farnham - Daniel Fordham

2 children under age at time of grfa's. will

Edward - bap. 19 Dec. 1591; m. ? Marsh of Chrissing (Crishall) co. Essex (see father's will)

V GEORGE ABBOT, bap. 28 May 1587 at Bishop's Stortford; living as late as 1628
m. abt. 1615 Elizabeth ?

4 Children: (Recorded at Bishop's Stortford)

*George - bap. 22 May 1617; (q.v.)
Edward - bap. 25 Mar. 1623;
John - bap. 16 Oct. 1625;
Christopher - bap. 2 Nov. 1628;

An abstract of the will of William Abbot:(Lit William)

The will of WILLIAM ABOTT of Stortford, co. Herts, dated 12 Mar. 1568-9. To my wife Margarett my messuage where I dwell, with the tenement adjoining, where Thomas Smith dwells, together with the appertaining crofts, lands, etc., until my son George be twenty-one years old, and then it is to remain to him. To my said wife Margaret my other lands in Stortford and a piece of land which I late bought of my cousin Elliott in Farnham, with remainder to my sons, John, Robert, and Thomas Abbott (all under twenty-one). All the residue to my wife Margaret, to bring up my children, and she is to be sole executrix. Supervisor: my cousin Rowland Elliott. Witnesses: Robert Gooday, William Barnarde. Proved 29 Mar. 1569. (Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts, Meade, III.)

An abstract of the will of George Abbott: (IV George)

The will of GEORGE ABBOTT THE ELDER of Stortford, co. Herts, yeoman, dated 12 Oct. 1619. To my eldest son, George Abbott, my table and frame, stools, benchboard, and cupboard in the hall of the messuage in Stortford where I dwell, and also the bedstead in the chamber over said room. To my wife Bridgitt all my other household stuff, maintenance for life in my said messuage, meet for an aged woman, and an annuity of 40s. out of my said messuage, with lands of eighteen acres, to be paid at the four quarterly feasts, and these bequests are to be in lieu of dower; but, if she prefer to remove from said messuage and to live elsewhere, then she is to have an annuity of £6 out of my said messuage, in lieu of dower. To my said son George Abbott and his heirs my said messuage and lands at my decease, he paying to my wife as aforesaid and also paying to my son Edward Abbott, within one year of my decease, £30, so as Marsne of Chrissing, co. Essex, yeoman, (father-in-law to my said son Edward) shall deliver, within six months of my decease, to my said son George an obligation wherein said Marsne shall be bound in £60 to my said son George to pay within one year to my said son Edward Abbott £40 of the £50 which he promised on the marriage of his daughter to my son Edward; and, if said Marsne fail to pay, then my gift to my son Edward is to be void. If my son George fail to pay the £30 to my son Edward, the latter is to have my croft of three acres, in two parcels, next the commons, called Chalnerscroft or Chalkcroft. To my daughter Joane (if she happen to be a widow before her two children be of age) £10. To the two daughters of my daughter Anne (now wife of Mathewe Reeve) 20s. each at twenty-one or marriage. All the residue to my sone George Abbott, who is to be sole executor. Witnesses: Thomas Miller, Thomas Bernarde, Sr., scr. [Signed] Georg Abbott. Proved 8 Feb. 1619-20 by the executor.

(Commissary Court of London for Essex and Herts, original will, 1619, no. 133)

Source: "N.E.H.& G.R. - Vol. 85" (1931)

Bishops-Stortford is a thriving market town and parish abt. 30 mi. N.E. from London, on the extreme eastern border of Hertfordshire, adjoining the co. of Essex. The parish is bounded on no. by Farnham, on e. by Birchanger and Great Hallingbury, all in Essex, on so. by Thorley and on w. by Little Hadham, both in Herts. The place has been known for centuries as Bishops-Stortford, because the manor of Stortford has belonged to the Bishop of London from a period prior to Norman conquest. For centuries the parish has had a population of a few thousand, and its present inhabitants number abt. 8000. Grain dealing and malt manufacture have long been the largest industries of the town.

The parish church, dedicated to St. Michael, is situated on a hill, and is a fine, large, stone structure, dating from early in the 14th century. A peal of 10 bells hangs in the massive tower. The registers begin in 1561, although imperfect for the earlier years and there are unusually valuable church wardens' accounts dating from as early as 1431.

(M.I.H.G.B. - Vol. 85)

Will of George[1] Abbott

To all Christian people to nom this present Righting may come: Anow ye that I George Abbot of Andover in the county of Essex in new England being aged and crazy in body altho through God's marcy at the time of this present Righting I retayne my understanding - doe make this my last will and testament.

Imprimis: I give my soule into the hands of the Lord Jesus Christ my blessed saviour and redeemer who hath purchist the same with his preshus blud and my body I leave to my exsegtairs and friends to be desently intarred by them

And as for that portion of worldly goods which God hath given me - considering the grate love and afexion I beare unto my loving wife Hanah Abbott and also considering her tender love and respact shee hath had to me: and also considering her care and diligans in helping to get and save what God hath pleased me withall and also her prudens in management of the same:-

I doe therefor leave my hole estate to her and for hir use duering the tarme of her natiral live and at hir death my will is that shee shall with the advice of my two sons hereafter mentioned and other friends my wife may make use of dispose of my estate that hir nasasytie doth not inforce her to spend among my children: always provided that it be considered what these have already had which are possessed of:

And if my eldest sonne John Abbutt doe not accept of what I have already given him for his duboll portion then what I have given him shall be accounted as my estate and he shall have his duboll portion out of it: and for the rest of my children my will is that they haveing the consideration fore spoken of: my wife shall make them equally alike axsept by thire disobedient carige to hir thire be rason to cut them short: and farther I doe make my loving wife Anah Abbutt my hole exriqtrist of this my last will and testament:

And doe desier my loveing brothers Thomas Chandler and William Chandler and my loveing friend John Barker to be my overseers intreating them to be helpfull to my exriqtrist in consell and advice on other ways as shee may stand in need that this my will may be enforced and in firther that this is my last will and testiment mayd upon matuer consideration I have herewith set to my hand and seal this 12 day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred eighty and one

Signed saled and
delivered in the presens of GEORGE ABBOTT

Thomas Chandler
Timothy Abbott

March 29, 1682 will proved by the oath of Ensigne Thomas Chandler and Timothy Abbott

Inventory of the Estate of George[1] Abbott

Inventory of the esteat of Gorge Abbutt deceased aprised by us whose are under Righters January the 18: 1681
Imprimis - Howsing and Land and Medows of all sorts 386 - 00 - 00 Neate Cattell horses and swine of all sorts 091 - 00 - 00 household goods and husbandry Tacklin of all sorts 146 - 00 - 00
Sum totall 587 lbs. 12 sh 05d
There is some estate of Gorge Abbutt deceased which is not in this Inventory which he gave to his eldest sonne John Abbutt for his portion where with he Rest him selfe satisfied only he the sd. John is to have through a percell of the for prized land to a medow called pole hill medow a highway

Hanah Abbott executing
to George Abbott upon oath
testified to her full
a true inventory in Mch 28, 1682

THOMAS CHANDLER
WILLIAM CHANDLER
JOHN BARKER

Source: "Early Records and Notes of the Abbott Family of Andover - Vol. I." (Charlotte Helen Abbott)
"Early Records and Notes of the Stevens Family of Andover" (Charlotte Helen Abbott)

Will of Hannah Abbot alias Dane

"Know all men by These presents that I Hannah Abbott: alias Dane Relick to gorg Abbott late of Andover deceased for the natural afectean I bare to my sons: Timothy: Thomas: and Nathaniel Abbott: doe give to my sons: above named: all my rights in the common and undivided land in the Township of Andover aforesaid: which doth or may heareafter belong to the lott of my former husband: gorg Abbott late of Andover deceased: To have and to hold the abovesaid . . . . . .

Whereto I have hereunto set my hand and seal: this: 10: of February: 1706-7.

JOHN CHANDLER
ABIALL CHANDLER
HANNAH CHANDLER

The mark of
Hannah (H) Abbot
Alias Dane

"Essex
"Mrs. Hannah Dane the relick of Mr francis Dane personally appeared in Andeure this 2d of December 1707: and owned this above written Instrument to be Hir voluntary act and deed before me.

THOMAS NOYES
Justice of the peace."

Source: "Historical Sketches of Andover"

GEORGE[1] ABBOT - bap. "George Abbot sonne of George and Elizabeth baptized May xxij[th] 1617" at St. Michael's, Bishop's Stortford, co. Herts, England
d. 24 Dec. 1681, ae 66, Andover; bur. South Parish Cem. opp. his est.
m. 12 Dec. 1646, Roxbury - Hannah[2] Chandler, (Vol.85 NEHGR)
dau. of William[1] and 2d w. Annis (Bayford) Chandler
bap. 22 May 1630 at Bishop's Stortford, co. Herts, Eng.
d. 2/11 June 1711, ae 82, Andover; bur. South Parish Cem.
m.(2) in 1690 her step-bro., the Rev. Francis Dane, the second minister of Andover, as his 3rd wife.
He d. 17 Feb. 1696/7, ae 81.

CHILDREN:

1. John[2] - b. 2 Mar. 1648 d. 19 Mar. 1721
m. 17 Nov. 1673 - Sarah Barker, eldest dau. of Richard - 9 ch.
b. d. 10 Feb. 1729, ae 82
(Lived w/fa. in garrison house; often a selectman; chosen deacon 1711 and "he used the office well.")

2. Joseph[2] - b. 11 Mar. 1648/9, Andover d. 24 June 1650
(1st d. on town rec. - where called son of Henry by mistake)

3. Hannah[2] - b. 9 June 1650 d. 2 Mar. 1740
m. 20 Dec. 1676, Andover - cousin John[3] Chandler (q.v.) - 6 ch.

4. Joseph[2] - b. 30 Mar. 1652 d. 8 Apr. 1676
(1st person in Andover to fall victim to Indian warfare)

5. George[2] - b. 7 June 1655 d. 27 Feb. 1735/6
m. 17 Apr. 1678, Andover - Dorcas Graves, eld. dau. of Mark - 9 ch.
b. d. 19 Feb. 1739/40

6. William[2] - b. 18 Nov. 1657 d. 21/24 Oct. 1713
m. 19 June 1682 - Elizabeth G[illegible] - 12 ch.
b. 1661* d. 26 Nov./Dec., 1712
(He was"a Puritan in faith & Christian conduct.")

7. Sarah[2] - b. 14 Nov. 1659 d. 28 June 1711
m. 11 Oct. 1680 - Ephraim[2] Stevens, son of John[1] (q.v.) - ?8 ch.

8. Benjamin[2] - b. 20 Dec. 1661(2), Andover b. 1661* d. 30 Mar. 1703, Andover
m. 22 Apr. 1685 - Sarah Farnham, dau. of Ralph & Elzb.(Holt) - 4 ch.
(a carpenter - "active, enterprising, respected." Was afflicted by Elzb. Johnson, a witch, as she confessed in 1692, & she implicated Goody Currier in the diabolical work, yet the nature or the degree of the affliction is nowhere shown. Goody Currier was executed on account of other charges.)

9. Timothy[2] - b. 17 Nov. 1663, Andover d. 9 Sept. 1730
m. 27 Dec. 1689/1 Jan.1690 - Hannah Graves, dau. of Mark - 3 ch.
b. abt. 1674 d. 16 Nov. 1763, ae 89
(Timothy was taken by Indians in 1676 when 12 yrs. old & held sev.months.)

10. Thomas[2] - b. 6 May 1666 d. 28 Apr. 1728
m. 7 Dec. 1697 - Hannah Gray - ?dau. of Robert Gray - 10 ch.
b. 30 Nov. 1674 d. 25 Jan. 1763
(a farmer; a "strict Puritan"; res. west side of Shawsheen River, Andover.)

11. Edward[2] - b. 16-- d. y. - by drowning

12. Nathaniel[2] - b. 4 July 1671 d. 1 Dec. 1749
m. 22 Oct. 1695 - Dorcas Hibbert, dau. of Joseph & Elizabeth - 11 ch.
bap. 1692 d. 7 Feb. 1743

13.*Elizabeth[2] - b. 29 Jan. 1673, Andover d. 4 May 1750
m. 24 Oct./Nov. 1692, Andover - Nathan[3] Stevens (q.v.) - 6 ch.

George[1] Abbot ∅ from England, prob. coming over with the Rev. Ezekiel Rogers in June 1637; as also the family of William[1] Chandler. George was among the first settlers of Andover, Mass. in 1643, and a proprietor. He lived & died on the farm later owned by John Abbott (7th gen.). His house was a garrison and was used as such many years, after his death.

His will - dated 12 Dec. 1681 - proved 29 Mar. 1682 - inv. 28 Mar. 1682 587 12s. 5d.
Hannah's will - dated 10 Feb. 1706/7 -

Hannah is called "Mary" on town records of Roxbury, Mass.

Sources:

1. American Marriage Records Before 1699 (William Montgomery Clemens - 1926)
2. Andover Vital Records - Vol. 1 (1912)
3. Chandler Family (Mrs. A. M. Pickford - 1903)
4. Desc. of Edward Small of New England (Lena A. W. Underhill - 1934)
5. Early Records & Notes of the Abbot Family of Andover (Charlotte H. Abbot -)
6. Early Records of the Stevens Family of Andover (Charlotte H. Abbot -)
7. Frye Genealogy (Ellen Frye Barker - 1920)
8. Gen. & Family Hist. of N. H. - Vol. I (Stearns, Whitcher & Parker - 1908)
9. Geneal. Register of the Abbot Family (Rev. Abiel Abbot & Rev. Ephraim Abbot - 1847)
10. History of Andover, Mass. (Abiel Abbot - 1829)
11. History of Concord, N. H. (Nathaniel Bouton - 1856)
12. History of Gilsum, N. H. (Silvanus Hayward - 1881)
13. History of Littleton, N. H. - Vol. 3 (1905)
14. History of Surry, N. H. (Frank B. Kingsbury - 1925)
15. Maine Genealogical Inquirer, Vol. 2 No. 4 - Apr. 1969
16. N. E. H. G. R. - Vol. 51, Vol. 85
17. N. Y. Geneal. & Biogr. Register, Vol. 67
18. Some Old Houses & Historic Si in Andover (-?1934)
19. The Abbots in England (copied by A.P.Henley, 1962, from typed list someone had sent the owner of the Benjamin Abbot house, Andover, Mass.)
20. Virkus - Vol. 6, Vol. 7
21. Directory of Ancestral Heads of N.E. Families 1620-1700 (Frank R. Holmes - 1923)
* 22. New England "Marriages Prior to 1700"

1. 9 Children of John[2] & Sarah (Barker) Abbot (Andover, Mass. Vital Records)

John[3]	- b. 2 Nov. 1674; m. Elizabeth Harndin of Wilmington	- 6 ch.
Joseph[3]	- b. 19 Dec. 1676; m. Hannah Allen	- 2 sons
Stephen[3]	- b. 14 Feb. 1678; m. Sarah[3] Stevens (a cousin)	- 9 ch.
Sarah[3]	- b. 26 Nov. 1680; m. Zebadiah[4] Chandler (a cousin)	- 5 ch.
Ephraim[3]	- b. 6 Aug. 1682; m. Sarah Hunt	- 11 ch.
Joshua[3]	- b. 6 June 1685; m. ? ?	- 11 ch.
Mary[3]	- b. 9 Jan. 1687/8; d. 22 Dec. 1688	
Ebenezer[3]	- b. 27 Sep. 1689; m. Hannah Dane	- 8 ch.
Priscilla[3]	- b. 7 July 1691; d. 24 May 1791 unm.	

3. 6 Children of Hannah[2] & John[3] Chandler (Andover, Mass. Vital Records - Vol. 1 1912)

John[4]	- b. 23 Oct. 1677 ; d. 21 July 1679	
John[4]	- b. 14 Mar. 1679/80; m. Hannah Frye	- 12 ch.
Zebadiah[4]	- b. 1 Apr. 1683 ; m. Sarah[3] Abbot (cousin)	- 5 ch.
Abiell[4]	- b. 9 Jan. 1686/7 ; m. Hephzibah Harndin	- 1 dau.
Hannah[4]	- b. 12 May 1690 ; m. Daniel[3] Abbot (cousin)	- 11 ch.
Sara[4]	- b. 8 Oct. 1693 ; m. Joseph Wright	- 11 ch.

5. 9 Children of George[2] & Dorcas (Graves) Abbot (Andover Vital Records)

Sarah[3]	- b. 26 Aug. 1679 ; d. 1679	
Joseph[3]	- b. 7 Oct. 1680 ; d. y.	
Nathan[3]	- b. 12 Feb. 1682 ; d. y.	
Hannah[3]	- b. 27 Feb. 1684 ; m. John Osgood	- 3 sons
Daniel[3]	- b. 10 Jan. 1687/8 ; m. Hannah[4] Chandler (cousin)	- 11 ch.
Elizabeth[3]	- b. 25 July 1690 ; m. Benjamin[3] Abbot (cousin)	- 1 dau.
George[3]	- b. 22 Dec. 1692 ; m. Mary Phelps	- 7 ch.
Henry[3]	- b. 12 June 1696 ; m. Mary Platts	- 5 ch.
Isaac[3]	- b. 4 Apr. 1699 ; m.(1) Phebe Lovejoy	- 6 ch.
	m.(2) Elizabeth Calley	-

6. 12 Children of William[2] & Elizabeth (G[illegible]) Abbot

Elizabeth[3]	- b. 29 Apr. 1683 ; m. Joseph Phelps	- 6 ch.
William[3]	- b. 17 Mar. 1684/5 ; d. 28 Oct. 1713	
George[3]	- b. 19 Mar. 1686/7 ; d. 21 Mar. 1689	
Ezra[3]	- b. 7 July 1689 ; d. 19 Nov. 1712	
George[3]	- b. 21 Dec. 1691 ; d. 30 Dec. 1691	
Nathan[3]	- b. 10 Dec. 1692 ; d. 9 Feb. 1713	
James[3]	- b. 12 Feb. 1694/5 ; m. Abigail Farnum	- 14 or 15 ch.
Paul[3]	- b. 28 Mar. 1697 ; m. Elizabeth Gray	- 11 ch.
Philip[3]	- b. 3 Apr. 1699 ; m. Abigail Bickford 20 Oct. 1723 Hampton, Ct.	- 8 ch.
Hannah[3]	- b. 5 Apr. 1701 ; m. John Bartholomew	-
Caleb[3]	- b. ; m. Elizabeth Paine	-
Zebadiah[3]	- b. ; m. Hannah ?	- 1 dau.

Ct. Nutmegger vol. 10 no. 3 dec. 1977 d. Windham Ct. 1748

7. ?? Children of Sarah[2](Abbot) & Ephraim[2] Stevens

Sarah[3]	- b. 28 Oct. 1681 ; m. Stephen[3] Abbot (cousin)	- 9 ch.
Elizabeth[3]	- b. 7 Aug. 1683 ;	
Hannah[3]	- b. 18 Nov. 1685 ;	
Mehitabel[3]	- b. 29 Sep. 1691 ; d. y.	
Mary[3]	- b. 10 Feb. 1693/4 ;	
Ephraim[3]	- b. 13 July 1698 ; d. 9 Nov. 1702	
Mehitabel[3]	- b. 31 Aug. 1700 ;	
?Deborah[3]	- b. 1702 ;	

(Bk. says no sons lived - perh. 1 or 2 sons in 1st gap, and 1 in second gap)

8. 4 Children of Benjamin[2] & Sarah (Farnham or Farnum) Abbot

Benjamin[3]	- b. 1 July 1686	; m.(1) Elizabeth[3] Abbot (George[2]) (cousin)	- 1 dau.
		m.(2) Mary Carlton	- 2 sons
		m.(3) Abigail Abbot	- 9 ch.
Jonathan[3]	- b. Sep. 1687	; m. Zerviah Holt	- 8 ch.
David[3]	- b. 18 Jan. 1688/9	; m. Hannah Danforth	- 9 ch.
Samuel[3]	- b. 8 May 1694	; m. wid. Mary Lovejoy	- s. p.

9. 3 Children of Timothy[2] & Hannah (Graves) Abbot

Timothy[3]	- b. 20 June 1693	; m. Mary Foster	- 11 ch.
Hannah[3]	- b. 8 Oct. 1694	; m. Abiel Holt	-
Dorcas[3]	- b. 25 Apr. 1698	; m. Nicholas Holt	- 6 ch.

10. 10 Children of Thomas[2] & Hannah (Gray) Abbot

Thomas[3]	- b. 3 Jan. 1698/9	; m. Elizabeth Ballard	- 10 ch.
Hannah[3]	- b. 10 Sep. 1700	; d. 22 July 1746 unm.	
Edward[3]	- b. 9 June 1702	; m.(1) Dorcas Chandler	- 10 ch.
		m.(2) Mehitabel Emerson	
Deborah[3]	- b. 1 Dec. 1704	; m. Joseph Hall	- 6 ch.
George[3]	- b. 7 Nov. 1706	; m. Sarah Abbot	- 9 sons
Zebadiah[3]	- b. 25 Jan. 1708/9	; d. 17 May 1745 (Exped. against Louisburgh)	
twins Benjamin[3]	- b. 31 Mar. 1711	; m. Hannah Abbot	- 8 ch.
Catherine[3]	- b. 31 Mar. 1711	; unmarried	
Aaron[3]	- b. 8 Aug. 1713?	; d. 9 Apr. 1714	
Isaac[3]	- b. 13 Feb. 1715/16 (or 17)	; d. 14 May 1745 (Exped. against Louisburgh)	

12. 11 Children of Nathaniel[2] & Dorcas (Hibbert) Abbot

Nathaniel[3]	- b. 1696	; m.(1) Penelope Ballard	- 12 ch.
		m.(2) Mehitabel ?	
Mary[3]	- b. 28 Jan. 1697/8	; m. Benjamin Blanchard	-
a son[3]	- b. 20 June 1700	; d. the same day	
Joseph[3]	- b. 2 Feb. 1705	; m. Deborah Blanchard	- 14 ch.
Tabitha[3]	- b. abt. 1707	; m. John Chandler	- 4 sons
Jeremiah[3]	- b. 4 Nov. 1709	; m. Hannah Ballard	- 6 ch.
Joshua[3]	- bap. 3 Feb. 1712	; m. Lydia ?	- 7 ch.
Sarah[3]	- b	; m. Joseph Blanchard	- 4 ch.
Hannah[3]	- b	;	
Elizabeth[3]	- b. 1 Feb. 1713/14	; m. Timothy Moar	- 5 ch.
Rebecca[3]	- b. 24 Apr. 1717	; m. (1) Abiel Chandler	- 3 ch.
		m.(2) Amos Abbot	- 3 ch.

13. 6 Children of Elizabeth[2] (Abbot) & Nathan[3] Stevens

Nathan,* Jr.	- b. 22 Sept. 1693	; m. Hannah Robinson	- 9 ch.
*Elizabeth[4]	- b. 14 Oct. 1697	; m. Timothy[2] Pearl (q.v.)	- 6 ch.
Hannah[4]	- b. abt. 1701	; m. Samuel Ames	- ?6 ch.
Phebe[4]	- b. abt. 1703	; m. Nicholas Steele	- 6 ch.
Lydia[4]	- b. 1 Aug. 1706	; m. Francis Ingalls	-
a child	- b. 1709	; d. inf.	

Stevens

George[1], John[2], John[3], Barachias[4], Phebe[5] m. John Russell 3rd

On plain granite Monument erected by desc. of George and Hannah Abbott, Sept. 26, 1843, in the burial place in the South Parish, Andover, Mass., opposite to his estate.

G E O R G E A B B O T T

Born in England

was one of the first settlers

of Andover, A. D. 1643;

where, in 1647, he married

H A N N A H C H A N D L E R

HE DIED DEC. 1681, AE$_T$. 66

SHE DIED JUNE, 1711, AE$_T$. 82

Their descendants

in reverence for their moral

worth and Christian virtues

erected this monument

A. D. 1843

PICTURE TAKEN MAY 28, 1962





BENJAMIN ABBOT HOMESTEAD
OLDEST HOME IN ANDOVER, MASS.
ORIGINAL SECTION BUILT IN 1685.
(room at right of front door with one room over it — enormous fireplace)
BENJAMIN WAS SON OF
GEORGE & HANNAH (CHANDLER) ABBOT
(PICTURE TAKEN MAY 29, 1962)



WALTER[1] ABBOTT (son of

b. ? England; d. 16/17 May 1667, Portsmouth, N.H. "in the night"
m. ? England - Sarah ?, dau. of
b. 1617 * (conjec. abbott sources)
d. after 7 June 1681
m.(2) bef. beginning of winter 1670, as 2d wife Henry[1] Sherburne

? ~~1639~~

Walter Abbott - "a vintner from Exeter and his goodwife Sarah have come to the 'Banke, and taken up land next to our land there". (from book "Becky") He was prob. in Exeter, N. H. in 1640; first mentioned in Portsmouth, N. H. records 5 Apr. 1652; assigned a 1 acre lot on which he probably lived in a log-house, as one is mentioned in inventory of his estate. On 22 Jan. 1660/1, he was assigned 99 acres more. All married male children of colony and all over 21 yrs. of age received about 13 acres each - which was allowed his eldest son Peter. Walter & wife Sarah sold a log-house & lot near the meeting-house at Strawberry Bank, 8 Jan. 1663 for £119: 15s: 1½d. (Exeter, N.H. Deeds ii fol. 93)

On 1 Jan. 1656/7 he had the "hole consent to keep an ordinarie as other ordinaries doe" which probably means he was licensed to keep a tavern in Portsmouth. He was a highway surveyor in 1658; member of Proprietors Committee 6 Feb. 1660 & 15 Feb. 1664; selectman 1664; subscribed 15s. for support of minister 1658; freeman 14 July 1657.

His will dated 16 May 1667; probated 26 June 1667 and his wife "Sara" is named as exrx. Bequests as follows - to wife "Sara" entire personal estate, she paying all legacies and debts; to son Peter, "a double portion of my lands", to sons William, Walter & John and daughters Sarah Wills, Mary & Elizabeth £5 each, in land; to grandsons Thomas & Joseph & granddau. Sarah Wills 40s. each. Inventory of estate, 18 June 1667, consisted principally of 155 acres of land and buildings including an "old log" and two other houses, etc. valued at £1,433: 3s.: 8d, a goodly estate for that day.

8 CHILDREN

1. Peter[2] - b. abt. 1639 - as of age about 1660 when granted 13 acres
d. bef. Sept. 1709
A carpenter

2. Sarah[2] - b. abt. 1641 ; d. bef. 1709
m. - Thomas Wills, son of
b.
d.
Sarah rec'd. from fa's. est. house & land at Crooked Lane, Kittery, Maine, 30 Jan. 1688.
? Children:
Sarah - b. ; m. ? Gere (?Geer)

3. Thomas[2] - b. abt. 1643 (a York deed 25 Mar. 1686 stated he was 43 yrs. old)
d. aft. 1 Sept. 1709 (an Exeter deed 1 Sept. 1709 stated he was the "only surviving son & heir of Walter Abbot") (Not ment. in fa's. will so doubtless rec'd. his share of the est. bef. will was made.)
d. 8 Mar. 1712/13
m. bef. 1668 - Elizabeth Green, dau. of John & Julia? of Kittery, Me.
b. ; d.
Thomas was a prosperous speculator, farmer and miller; was of Upper Kittery, now Eliot, Maine.
9 Children:
Thomas[3] - b. ; wid. Elizb. Emery
Joseph[3] - b. ; Alice Mason - 8 ch.
Walter[3] - b. ; Elizb. Key - 7 ch.
Moses[3] - b. ; perh. m. 27 Dec. 1796 Nancy Haley of Alfred, Maine

cont'd. over

Elizabeth[3] - b. ; m.(1) Thomas Butler - - 5 ch.
?m.(2) Moses Spencer, yeo. of Berwick

Patience[3] - b. ; m. William[3] Lord, res. Berwick ?6 ch. ? 2 sons 1 dau. surviving
John[3] - b. m.(1) Abgl. Nason
Mary[3] - b. m.(2) Martha Littlefield } 9 ch. in all
; m.(1) Josiah Goodrich - 8 ch.
?m.(2) 23 Sept. 1724 Jeremiah Sabens
resided Berwick

Hannah[3] - b. ; ?m. Ebenezer Tuttle, res. Dover
m. 1st f. of Chadbourne - 5 ch.

?a dau. - b. ; m. Dr. ? Cook, of Boston

4. William[2] - b.
prob. d. y. - not ment. in any deeds; no rec. of m., ch. or will

5. Walter[2] - b. prob. in America ; prob. d. before 1709
?m. 1673 - Elizabeth Key, dau. of John & Sarah (Jenkins) Key
b. ; d. 1694

? Children:

John[3] - b.
(his will ment. an acre of land assigned to his fa. Walter[2] on Great Island in New Castle, N.H.)

?prob. others

6. *Mary[2] - b. abt. 1652 ; d. bef. 1709
m.(1) aft. 16 May 1667 - Thomas[1] Guptill (q.v.)
b. ; d.
m.(2) by 1696 - William Caverly
b. ; d.

7. Capt.John[2] - b. prob. in America ; d.
m. - Mary Hepworth ("Piscataqua Pioneers" - per AEP4 letter of 9/4/39
b. ; d.

A sailor and fisherman; bought part of an island from Tobias Lear of Portsmouth, 16 Aug. 1701; captured by Indians along with others 12 Oct. 1676 & forced to take 11 of them the following February to Penobscot in his sailboat. Managed to trick the Indians into going ashore & then sailed off quickly. Other captives later released.

? Children: (no records other than of 2 sons who were Indian captives at different times)

names from will of John ?

2. James[3] - b. m. had 3 sons
1. John[3] - b.
held hostage by French & Indians
? Joseph[3] - b.
3. Wm. Lord[3] ?m. 2 Oct. 1729 - Mary Amoss, of Portsmouth
4. Walter 5. Reuben 6. Sarah Pickering 7 Rich Spriggs 8 Anna Bracken

8. Elizabeth[2] - b. ; d. 1704
m. at or nr. Portsmouth - Leonard Drown, son of
b. 1646 England; d. 31 Oct. 1729 Boston
m.(2)
(no ch.)

Resided Sturgeon Creek.

6 Children:

2. Solomon - b. 23 Jan. 1681 ; m. - 11 ch.
1. Samuel - b. 7 Mar. 1676/7 ; d. "nr. or in Portsmouth" - 4 ch.
m. Elizt. Morrell
4. Simeon - b. ; m. Mary Everenden
3. Shem - b. ; m. Katherine Clark
5. Susanna - b. ; m. John Johnson, of Boston
6. Mary - b. abt. 1693 ; m. James Kettle, of Charlestown
7. Elizt. - b. 2 Nov. 1699 ;
8. ? Hannah - b. ; m. John Wardwell

Sources: Becky - Grandmother of New Hampshire (an hist. novel) (Alice Clark Haubrich - 1966)
DESC. of GEORGE ABBOTT of ROWLEY, MASS. (MAJOR LEMUEL ABIJAH ABBOTT, USA - 1906)
GEN. REGISTER OF THE ABBOT FAMILY (REV. ABIEL ABBOT, + REV. EPHRAIM ABBOT - 1847)

5. Mary[2] Adams - b. abt. 1643-5 Newbury, Mass.; d.
m. 15 Nov. 1660 - Jeremiah Goodridge (or Goodrich) NEHGR 11-53
b. ; d.
son of

7 children:

1. Mary b. 21 Nov. 1663 - m. 21 Apr. 1684 Archelaus Thrasher
4. Sgt. Philip - b. 23 Nov. 1669; m. 16 Apr. 1700 - Mehetabel[3] Woodman (7 ch.)
dau. of Joshua[2] & Elizb. (Stevens) Woodman
2. Wm. b. 2 Aug. 1665
3. Jeremiah Jr. - b. May 1666-7
5. Elizb. - b. 27 Feb. 1671 m. 10 Oct. 1710 John Cooper
6. Hannah b. 15 Nov. 1681 m. 1703 Nath'l Pettengill
7. John - b. 26 May 1685 m. Hannah Brown

6. Isaac[2] Adams - b. 1648 NEHGR 11-53 1647-8, Newbury, Mass.; d. unm. after 1680

7. Jacob[2] Adams - b. 23 Apr. 1649, Newbury, Mass.; d. 12 Aug. 1649

8. Hannah[2] Adams - b. 25 June 1650, Newbury, Mass.; d.
m. 10 Feb. 1682 - William Wakeham NEHGR 11-53
b. ; d.
res. Newbury son of

1 Son:
Paul Wareham b. 2 Oct. 1683
dau. Joanna
Mentd in gfa's will

9. Jacob[2] Adams - b. 13 Sept. 1651, Newbury, Mass.; d. Nov. 1717, Boston, Mass.
m. 7 Apr. 1677, at Dorchester - Anna Allen or Ellen NEHGR 11-53
b. 3 Jan. 1658, ; d.
dau. of Nicholas & Martha ( ) Allen or Ellen

accompanied Launcelot Grangeto Suffield, Conn. and was the ancestor of the Adams family in that town.
(Ref.: Newbury, Newburyport & West Newbury - Coffin - 1845)

8 Children:

Dorothy[3]	b. 25 June 1679	Newbury	m. 12 Jan. 1698	Capt. Richard Austin	- 9 ch -
Rebecca[3]	b. 26 Aug. 1680	"	m. 29 Dec. 1714	John Herman	- 3 ch.
Sergt. Jacob[3]	b. abt. 1681-2	Suffield	m. 24 Dec. 1702	Mercy Gillett	- 10 ch
Daniel[3]	b. " 1682-3	"	m. 24 Dec. 1712	Mary Sikes	- 6 ch.
Elizb.[3]	b. 16 Aug. 1686	"	? m. 29 Dec. 1719	Daniel Warner of Sunderland, Mass.	- ?
Lt. Abe[3]	b. 10 Nov. 1687	"	m (1) 7 Apr. 1713	Joanna Norton of Suffield	- 6 ch.
			m (2) 25 July 1733	Anna Hayden dau. of Saml	- 2 ch.
	John[3] b. 9 Nov. 1690	"	d. y.		
10. see below	John[2] b. 18 June 1694	"	m. (1) 26 July 1722	Abgl Roe or Rowe dau of Peter	- 5 ch
			m. (2) 12 July 1732	Naomi Winchell	- ?

Sources: Robert Adams of Newbury, Mass. & His Desc. 1635-1900 (Andrew N. Adams 1900)
NEHGR 59/322 11/53
Desc. of Launcelot Granger
Vitus - Vol. 1 - Immigrant Ancestors
Fulton-Hayden-Warner Ancestry in America (Clarence Ethienne Leonard - 1923)

10. Archelaus[4] Adams b. -
m. mar. 1698 - Sarah ?
m. 1719 - Sarah Green of Salisbury

Misc. "Adams"

Ephraim Adams - of Simsbury

son Ephraim Adams - m. Sarah[4] Granger
b. 21 Mar. 1731 Simsbury, Ct.
dau. of John[3] Granger

Lucy Adams - m. Moses[4] Granger
b. 10 Oct. 1747 - Suffield, Ct.
son of Jeremiah[3] Granger

Mary Adams - m. 1646-8 Capt. George[2] Fairbanks(1)
bap. 1619, England
drowned 10 Jan. 1683

Plate 234

CHRISTOPHER ADAMS (Mariner of Portsmouth)

b. ; d. 1686-7, Military, Maine
m. - Margaret[2] Hunkins, dau. of Mark[1] & Ann
b. ; d. bet. 3 Dec. 1722

His will - dated 13 June 1686; prob. 21 Sept. 1687 (Suffolk Co. Rec. Reg. X105)
Inventory - 521 pounds, 7 shillings.

Her will - dated 30 June 1720; prob. 23 Jan. 1722/3
Inventory - returned 30 June 1723, at £ 18.

4 Children:

John - b. abt. 1674 (as a deposition shows); d. June 1737
He was a shipwright; will dated 2-15 June 1737.
m.(1) - Anne ?
m.(2) 1693 - Amy[2] Bennett, dau. of John[1] & Amy
b. 9 Apr. 1679; d. "over 90 yrs. of age"

6 ch.: (by 2nd wife)
Margaret - b. 12 June 1699 ; m.(1) George King - 2 ch.
.(2) . Clark
Mary - b. 17 Feb. 1700 ; m. Joseph Hammond - 8 ch.
Sarah - b. 13/15 Oct.1703; m. John Pierce -
John - b. 29 Aug. 1706 ; m. Mary Fernald - 7 ch.
Thomas - b. 25 Oct. 1711 ; liv. in 1737
Mark - b. 29 Aug. 1714 ; d. y.

Anne - b. ; d. bef. 14 Aug. 1742
m.(1) - Joseph Couch, jr. (a sealer of leather), son of Joseph & Joanna(Deering)Couch, sr., & gr.son of William Couch of Cornwall, England.
b. ; d.

1 Dau.:
Mary - b. 3 Jan. 1696; m. James Spinney - 3 ch.

m.(2) 25 Oct. 1710 - David Mill, In Portsmouth, N.H., son of
b. ; d. bet. Mar. 1717

2 Ch.:
Anne - b. 31 July 1712; m. Enoch Staples - 6 ch.
Eliz.- b. abt. 1714/15; m. John Cole - 7 ch.

m.(3) 5 Nov. 1718 - Nicholas Weeks, as his 2nd w.; son of Nicholas & (Had 5 ch. by 1st w. Priscilla Gunnison)
(He m.(3) L.P. 14 Aug. 1742 - Wid. Eliz.(Scammon)Haley

No ch.:

*Mary - b. ; d.
m.(1) - Alexander Shapleigh, son of John & Sarah(Withers) Shapleigh; b. abt. 1674 ; d. abt. 1701
Plate 223
No ch.:
m.(2) 5/15 Feb. 1701/2 - John[2] Bennett (q.v.)
5 ch.:
Mary[3] - b. 16 Jan. 1703/4; d. unm. (blind)
Sarah[3] - b. 15 Aug. 1706 ; m. Joseph Mill - s.p.
John[3] - b. 22 Dec. 1708 ; m. Mary[5] Tetherly - 12 ch.
*Thomas[3] - b. 15 June 1712 ; m. Mary Bartlett - 5 ch.
Eleanor[3] - b. 8 Mar. 1714/5; d. 2 Mar. 1735/6

Mark - b. ; d. bet. 1706 and 1722, s.p.
m.

Biographical Data:

"Savage" says: Christopher signed petition with many others in 1645 for a plantation on the land of Dunham. He removed east and had a fine estate at Kittery, where in his will, probated more than 8 mos. after his death, by Gov. Andros, he names wife Margaret, 4 children, beside cousin Isaac Goodwright to whom are given 2 cows. Under listing - I. Goodwright, Kittery, 1686, "Savage" writes, "called cousin i.e. nephew, in will of Christopher Adams in which he gives him 2 cows."

Geneal. Dict. of Maine & New Hampshire - records that Christopher Adam's wife Margaret was called "My Aunt Mrs. Margaret Adams" by Goodridge.

From other sources:
He signed a petition in Braintree, Mass. in 1645; bought land in Kittery 1 Mar. 1668; was then a"mariner"of Portsmouth; thought to have been a brother of Henry Adams, ancestor of the Presidents. His will mentions farm of 170 acres, 70 of which were bought of William Palmer and Peter Glanfield. The land was 24 rods in breadth by the water side and lay "between the Lands of Robert Mendum on the water side and William Palmer on the Nother side".

Sources of Data:

Old Kittery and Her Families - Everett S. Stackpole - 1903
Gen. Dict. of Maine & N. H. - Noyes, Libby & Davis - 1928-39
Savage's Geneal. Dictionary - Vol. I
N. H. Geneal. Records, Vol. 3 - p. 49 (North Church Records 1671-1699)
History of York Co., Maine - William Clayton - 1880
Maine Hist. & Genealogical Recorder - Vol. I - 1884

Will of Margaret Adams. Probate Office,3,95.

In the Name of God Amen The thirtieth day of June Anno Domini one thousd Seven hundred and twenty I Margaret Adams of Kittery in the County of York in the Province of the Massats Bay in New England Widow being aged and weak in body, But of Sound Disposing mind and memory thanks be given to God; Therefore Calling unto mind the mortality of my body do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament that is to Say Principally and first of all I give and Recommend my Soul into the hands of God that gave it And my body I Recommend to the earth to be buried in a Christian like and Decent manner at the Discretion of my Executor And as Touching Such worldly Estate wherewith it hath Pleased God to Bless me in this Life I give Demise and dispose of the Same in the Following manner and Form.

Imprs I give to my well beloved Daughter Anne Weeks During her Natural Life all the fruit that Shall grow upon the peices of Rows of Apple trees that are in my Orchard next to the Stone wall that is by the high way with the Liberty of Ingress Egress and regress to gather and Carry away the Said fruit during the above Said term I also give to my Said Daughter two Cows & ten Sheep and the one halfe part of my wareing Apparrell both linnen and Woolen.

Item I give to my well beloved Daughter Mary Dennet two Cows and ten Sheep and the one half part of my Wareing Apparrell both linnen and woolen.

Item I give unto William Hill Son in Law to my Daughter Anne Weeks and to my Grandaughter Anne Hill their Heirs and Assignes forever a Certain peice or percel of my Land Called by the Name of the little Lime kiln which Said Land takes its beginning at the bridge that is at the gate which goes into my pasture & then running by the road as the fence now is to the Bridge that is in my pasture and then running as the brooks run Untill the Said Brooks meet in the Creek or Cove which Land Contained within these boundrays the Said Willm and Anne Hill Shall be possest thereof when they come to Lawfull age and have it equally Divided betweno then but if either the Said William or Anne Should Depart this life before they come of Lawfull age to Inherit what I give to them the Survivor Shall Inherit the whole and if they Shall See cause to Dispose of the Said Land my Grandson Thomas Adams or his Heirs and assignes Shall have the offer of it Provided he will pay for it to each of them ten pounds in money & they Shall not demand more of them then twenty pounds for the whole tract that is to Say ten pounds apeace but if the Said Thomas his Heirs or Assignes Shall not Se cause to give the above Said Sum for the Said Land they have then by these presents liberty to alienate and Dispose of it to whomsoever they Shall Se meet

Item I give to my well beloved grand children Margaret King Mary Adams Sarah Adams Mary Dennet Sarah Dennet John Dennet Thomas Dennet & Eleonor Dennet to each of them five pounds in money

Item I Give to my well beloved Grandson Thomas Adams his heirs and assignes forever all the Land that belongs to my homsteed or house lot bounded on the west by the Land which I formerly gave to my Daughter Anne on the North & South by two Creeks or Coves of Salt water and on the East with the high way together with my Dwelling house barns out houses & orchards that are thereon Excepting what fruit trees I have in these presents given to my Daughter Weeks during her natural life and after her Decease to be the Said Thomas his Heirs and assignes for ever I also give to my Said Grandson his Heirs and assignes forever all that my pasture land Called the lime kiln butted and bounded on the western Side by the land which I have in these presents given to Willm and Anne Hill on the Northern Side by the brook of water that leads to Nathll Furnald his Land and then by the Said Nathll Furnald his Land and Into ye woods So far as my land is fenced Including

that peroel of Land called Parks Swamp on the other Side it is bounded by the Land that was formerly Robert Vendens Decod or however the Said Land is otherways butted and bounded all which Land is Scituate and being i Kittery aforesd. The Said Thomas Adams Shall be posest thereof when he Shall come to the age of Twenty one years. I also give to the Said Thomas free Liberty to Cut & Carry of from my Land that Joyns to the above Said pasture what fire wood he Shall need for his own burning during his natural life if ye wood lasts so long.

Item I give to my well beloved Son John Adams and his Male Heirs Lawfully begotten by his body & their Heirs & Assignes for ever all the remainder of my Lands whatsoever and whatsoever nor heretofore nor In these Presents by me Disposed of with the free liberty of a way through the above Said pasture called the lime kiln unto the Land which I have in these presents given him that lyes on the further Side of the Said Pasture I also give to my Said Son John Adams all my Stock of Cattle and other Creatures & all ye Residue of my Personal Estate of every Sort

Lastly I Constitute make and ordain my beloved Son John Adams above^d my only & Sole Executor of this my Last Will and Testament And I Do hereby utterly revoke disallow & Disannul all and every other former Testants Wills Legacies bequests and Executors by me in any ways before named willed and bequeathed Ratifying and Confirming this and no other to be my last will and Testament. In Wittness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & Seal ye day & year above written

Margaret Adams ⊙

Signed Sealed Published
Pronounced & Declared by the
Said Margaret Adams as her
Last Will & Testament In the
Presence of us the Subscribers
John Rosmarch
Paul Wentworth
John Newmarch Junr

Probated 23 Jan. 1723 Inventory returned 30 June 1723, at £618, by Richard Wise, Esth^r Bernald and Paul Wentworth, appraisers.

Source: "Maine Wills, 1640-1760" (Lillian T. Sargent, A.M. - 1887)

Adams

fa. - John Adams - of Barton St. David

son - Henry[1] Adams - b. abt. 1583, Barton Saint David, Somersetshire, Eng. where at least 4 gen. of his anc. had lived
d. 6 Oct. 1646, Braintree, Mass.
m. 19 Oct. 1609, in Eng. - Edith Squire, dau. of Henry
(1587 - 1673) (1563 - aft. 1649)
Edith m(2) 1651 - John Fussell, of Weymouth & Medfield

Henry[1] Adams & from Eng. 1638 & settled at Braintree, Mass., where he was granted 40 acres of land 24 Feb. 1639/40. He was a maltster & yeoman. He had 8 sons. See P. Adams-4 (Joseph[3])

Source - Vibbus-Vol. 7

Some Descendants of Henry[1] Adams:

See p. 4

4th gen. { Samuel[4] Adams
John[4] Adams - (1735-1826) b. Braintree (in that section now called "Quincy"); had 2 terms as vice-President; elected President to succeed Geo. Washington, 1796; lost reelection in 1800.
m. 1764 - Abigail Smith (1744-1818) b. Weymouth, Mass.

5th gen. John Quincy[5] Adams (John[4]) (1767-1848) b. Braintree (Quincy), Mass.
6th Pres. (nominated 1824).
lost reelection in 1828; won seat in House of Representatives & served from 1831 till his death in 1848.
m. - ? ?

6th gen. Charles Francis[6] Adams (John Quincy[5]) (1807-86) b. Boston, Mass.
1860 elected to House of Representatives from Mass.
m. - ? ?

7th gen. { Charles Francis[7] Adams (1835-1915) b. Boston, Mass.
m. - ? ?

7th gen. Henry Brooks[7] Adams (1838-1918) sec. to fa. Charles Francis[6] Adams

8th gen. Charles Francis[8] Adams (1866-1954) b. Quincy, Mass.
Sec. of Navy under President Herbert Hoover

2/

Adams

ga. - Peter Adams

son - Robert[1] Adams - b. 10 Oct. 1602, Ottery St. Mary, Devonshire, Eng.
d. 12 Oct. 1682, Newbury, Mass.

m(1) in Eng. - Eleanor Wilmott, dau. of
b. ; d. 12 June 1677, Newbury, Mass.

m(2) 6 Feb. 1678 - Sarah (Glover) Short, widow of Henry
dau. of
b. ; d. 24 Oct. 1697

♋ from Ottery St. Mary, Devonshire, England in 1635, w/w+2ch. and settled at Ipswich, Mass.; at Salem, Mass. in 1638; rem. to Newbury, Mass. 1640. He was a tailor & farmer; a man of "good estate;" a freeman and a leading church member.

Children:

John[2] b. 16--, Eng.;

Joanna[2] - b. abt. 1633-1634, Eng.; d. aft. 1701, Suffield, Conn.
m. 4 Jan. 1653/4 - Launcelot[1] Granger (q.v.)
?11 ch. - b. at Newbury, Mass.

Jacob[2] - b. ; d.
accompanied Launcelot Granger to Suffield, Conn. & was the ancestor of the Adams family in that town.

Robert[2], Jr. - b. ; d.
m. Anne[3] Jaques - b. 23 Feb. 1704
dau. of Stephen[2] & Deborah (Plumer) Jaques of Newbury

9 ch.

Jacob Adams - b. 14 apr. 1654, Newbury, Mass.
d. Nov. 1717, Boston, Mass.
m. 7 apr. 1677, at Dorchester - Anne[2] Ellen
dau. of Nicholas & Martha ( ) Ellen

Robert's will dated 7 Mar. 1681/2, proved at Salem 28 Oct/Mo. 1682. He homestead was first across the road & marsh from Kent's Island, family 140 acres incl. orchard, valued at £600 2000 feet away. He left: Live stock valued at £334/12/ total £946.17 Furniture valued at

Sources: NEHGR 59/322
Desc. of Launcelot Granger
Virkus - Vol. ? - Immigrant ancestors
Fulton-Hayden-Warner Ancestry in America (Clarence Etienne Leonard-1923)

NEHGR - Apr. 1976 - P. 154

John Adams - b. 1685, Crediton, Devon, Eng.
m.

Ensign John Adams - b. 18 June 1715 Wrentham, Mass.
d. 30 May 1793 Franklin, Mass.
m. - Rachel Adams
dau.
b. 1715 ? Franklin
d. 2 Apr. 1789 " "

NEHGR - July 1976 - P. 231

Nathaniel Adams - b.
d. 28 Nov. 1823, Ashburnham, Mass.
m.(1) I.P. 24 Nov. 1769 - Stow, Mass. - Lucy Barney
dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) 17 Nov. 1822, Ashburnham - widow abigail ( ) winchester
dau. of
widow of
b. ; d.

Children: (Bap. at Stow & Ashburnham)

Lucy - bap.	1775	Stow
Nathaniel - bap.	1775	Stow
Sarah - bap.	1775	Stow
Betty - bap	1776	Ashburnham
Samuel - bap.	1779	Ashburnham
John - bap.	1781	ashburnham
Patty - bap	1783	Ashburnham
Polly - bap.	1789	ashburnham

Henry[1] Adams
Joseph[2] Adams
Joseph[3] Adams b. 24 Dec. 1654
d. 12 Feb. 1737

Cape Cod Series Vol. II
Hist. & Genealogy of the Mayflower Planters & First Comers To Old Colonial
(Leon Clark Hills - 1941)

m. 1) 20 Feb. 1682 Mary Chapin; b. 27 June 1667; d. 14 June 1687
m. 2) Hannah Bass; d. 24 Oct. 1705
m. 3) Elizabeth Hobart

Ch. by 1st wife:

1. Mary[4] b. 6 Feb. 1683; d. 30 Jan. 1733; m. Ephraim Jones
2. Abigail[4] b. 17 Feb. 168__; d. ; m. Seth Chapin

Ch. by 2nd wife:

3. Joseph[4] b. 1 Jan. 1689; d. 26 May 1783
m. 1) Mrs. Elizb. Jarvis; m. 2) Elizb. Brackett
* 4. John[4] b. 8 Feb. 1691; d. 25 May 1761; m. Sussanah Boylston
5. Samuel[4] b. 28 Jan. 1694; d. 17 July 1751; m. Sarah Paine
6. Josiah[4] b. 8 Feb. 1696; d. ; m. Bethia Thomson
7. Hannah[4] b. 21 Feb. 1698; d- ; m. Benj. Owen
8. Ruth[4] b. 21 Mar. 1700; d. 26 Aug. 1761; m. Rev. Nathan Webb
9. Bethia[4] b. 13 June 1702; d. ; m. Ebenezer Hunt
10. Ebenezer[4] b. 30 Dec. 1704; d. 6 Aug. 1769; m. Ann Boylston

Ch. by 3rd wife:

11. Caleb[4] b. 17--; d. 1710;

* John[4] Adams m. 31 Oct. 1734 Sussanah Boylston
b. 5 Mar. 1699; d. 17 Apr. 1797
dau. of Peter Boylston

Children:

John[5] b. 19 Oct. 1735; 2d Pres. U.S.A.
m. Abigail Smith
Peter[5] b. 16 Oct. 1738; d. 2 June 1823; m. Mary Crosby
Elihu[5] b. 29 May 1741; d. ; m. Thankful White

Alcock

George Alcock - b. Eng.
d.
m. - ? ?

? from parish of Impington, Cambridgeshire, Eng. & settled at Roxbury, Mass. (Banks' Topographical Dictionary)

? 1630 in the Winthrop Fleet of 11 vessels w/abt. 700 passengers
Arbella, the Flagship

Ambrose	William & Francis
Talbot	Hopewell
Jewel	Whale
Charles	Success
Mayflower	Trial

Probably of Leicestershire, to Roxbury, Mass. w/Mrs. ___ Alcock

5 of the ships sailed Apr. 8, 1630 from Yarmouth, Isle of Wight, arriving at Salem, Mass. June 13 & following days.
The rest of the fleet sailed in May, 1630 and arrived in July on various dates.
("The Planters of the Commonwealth - Chas. Edwin Banks - 1930)

? Mary[1] Alcock - b. 4 Oct. 1644; d.
m. James

? a relative? - Annis (or Hannah) Alcock
b. abt. 1617, England

? in the "Abigail", July 1635, ae 18
m.(1) - William[1] Chandler (as his 3d wife)
m.(2) at Roxbury - John[1] Dane
m.(3) - John[2] Parmenter

"Families of the Pilgrims" ALDEN

— alden —

John[1] Alden was hired at Southampton, England as a cooper 7th signer of the Mayflower Compact - & the last survivor of the signers of the Compact in 1627 — one of the 8 who assumed the Plymouth debt, about 1621 he m. Priscilla Mullins (Molines) — dau. of William & his wife who d in Mayflower & both of whom died in February 1621 the 1st winter in Plymouth

After a few yrs in Plymouth their residence was on the north side of the village of Duxbury. John[1] b. ca 1598 England d. at Duxbury [12 Sept. 1687 or 22 Sept. 1687 N.S.] Priscilla had died previously, sometime after 1650.

11 Children:

1. Elizabeth[2] b. ca 1624, Plymouth (ZCH - b. 1623)
(13 ch.) d. 31 May 1717 at Little Compton
m. 26 Dec. 1644 Duxbury Wm.[2] Pabodie b. ca 1619 Eng
(dec "Bartlett") d. 13 Dec. 1707, Little Compton, RI

2. John[2] b. ca 1627 Plymouth (ZCH - b. 1626)
d. 14 May 1701/2 at Boston
(1 dau. Mary b. ? Dec. 1659 (d.y. - ZCH.)) m. 1) Elizabeth ____ b. [d. aft. 17 Dec. 1659 & bef. 1 Apr. 1660] dau of
m. 2) 1 Apr. 1660 at Boston — Elizabeth (Phillips) Everill
(11 ch.) [Widow of Abial Everill] (ZCH - dau. of Lt. Wm. Phillips of Boston
b. ____ (ZCH - m. "Everett"
buried 7 Feb. 1695/6 at Boston

3. Joseph[2] - b. (ZCH - 1627) ; d. 8 Feb. 1696/7 at Bridgewater
(6 ch.) m. Mary Simmons (ZCH - "Simons")
b. ; d.

4. Rebecca[2] - b. (ZCH - 1637) ; d.
m. bef. 30 Oct. 1667 Thomas[2] Delano m. 2nd wife Hannah
(8 ch.) b. ; d. bef. 22 Apr. 1723 Duxbury

5. Ruth[2] – b. bef. 1644 (ZcH – 1634)
d. 12 Oct. 1674 at Braintree
m. 12 May 1657 – John[2] Bass b. ca 1632
(ZcH – son of Deacon Samuel & Annis Bass) (6ch
d. 12 Sept. 1716 at Braintree
(ZcH – m. 2d) widow Hannah Sturtevant

6. Sarah[2] – b. (ZcH – 1629) ; d. bef. 13 June 1658
m. Alexander[2] Standish (Myles)
(5ch
F.D. the Standish's in Standish Hall)
b. bef. 22 May 1627 ; d. 6 July 1702
2d m. 2 – Desire[2] (Doty) (Sherman widowed twice) (Holmes, wid. of Israel
by dau of Edward, and dau 2 gen 1731

7. Jonathan[2] – b. ca 1632 ; d. 14 Feb. 1692, Duxbury
m. 10 Dec. 1672 at Duxbury – Abigail Hallett
(6ch
b. ab. 1649 ; d. 17 Aug. 1725 Duxbury.

8. David[2] – b. ca 1646 ; d. bef. 1 Apr. 1719 Duxbury
(6ch m. – Mary Southworth b.
(ZcH Marie Southworth) d.

9. Mary[2] – b. (ZcH 1643) ; d. bef. 12 Sept. 1688 (ZcH)
(did not marry – result of study of original records by Genealogical Society of Mayflower Descendants)

10. Priscilla[2] – b. ; d. living 1688

11. ?[2] – b. ; d.

from John[4] Alden [a Genealogical letter] (MD 6-113)
(John[3] Joseph[2] John[1])

of Middleborough Mass. 1801

My gr(a). had 3 sons & 3 dau. who were m.

? Elder Joseph
Isaac?
John[3] m Hannah White dau. of Capt. Ebenezer White of Weymouth
d. 5 Oct. 1732 OS in 52d yr;
dau. } 2 m. into Swan Fam-
dau.
dau. – m a Hurrill of Weymouth
She d. 5 Oct. 1732 O.S. in 52d yr. of her age

John[3]'s + Hannah White (13 ch.)

David m. Judith ? Paddleford
Princess m. Abraham Borden 2 d. accepted
Thankful m. Francis Eaton of Kingston
Hannah m. Thomas Ward of Middleborough
Lydia m. 1) Samuel Eddy of " " who died
Mary – m. 1) Noah Thomas of Middleborough
Abigail – m. Nathan Thomas bro. of Noah who m. her sister
Joseph m. 1) Hannah Hall dau. of ? Hall of Weymouth (11 ch by 1st)
m. 2) widow Deborah (wife) Thomson (No ch.)
John[4] (Major) b. 10 Sept. 1718 N.S. M. Lydia Lazell
dau of Silvanus of Middleboro
(5 ch. see below)
Lydia d. 17 Apr. 1749 N.S.
in her 27th yr.
Ebenezer m. 1) Ann Whitaker m. 2) ? ?
Samuel d.y.
Nathan d.y.
Noah – d. 29 Sept. 1790 O.S. in 76th yr. of his age
became a settled minister of Baptist order Hartford, Conn.

5 ch. of John[4] b. 1718

John b. 7 Feb. 1740 N.S. Lois Southworth dau of Gideon
settled in Edgartown now New Bedford of Middleboro
Mary b. 22 Nov. 1741 N.S. m. Calvin Delano of Dartmouth
now New Bedford
Hosea b. 22 Aug. 1743 N.S. m. Priscilla Wilbur dau. of John
Susanna b. 29 Aug. 1745 N.S. m. 1) Joseph Tripp of Dartmouth (2 ch.) (No. 8)
m. 2) Samuel Proctor (3 ch.)
Lydia b. 11 Dec. 1747 N.S. m. John Spooner of Dartmouth (2 ch.)

John[4] m. 2) 12 July 1750 Rebecca Weston dau of Zachariah Weston
(4 ch.) of this town, Rebecca b. 25 Nov. 1730

14th ch. of John & Lydia wife —

1. Priscilla b. 15 May 1751; d. 22 Oct. 1751
2. Ruth b. 15 Oct. 1752; d. 25 Aug. 1753
3. Elijah b. 13 June 1754; m. Mary Alden dau. of Col. John of Bridgewater (10th) (1 d.y. d. 3 mos.)
4. Rebecca b. 18 Apr. 1756 (unm.)
5. Hannah b. 15 Apr. 1758 (unm.)
6. Sarah b. 9 Feb. 1760 (unm.)
7. Lucy b. 12 Aug. 1762 m. Eliezer Carey of B'water nov. 1791
   d. 24 Apr. 1795
8. Ezekiel b. 27 June 1764 m. Josiah Jones of Raynham
   Feb. only 2 living
9. a son b. 26 Mar. 1766 & died, Nothamed
10. a dau. b. 16 Apr. 1767 & " " "
11. Ruth b. 13 Mar. 1768 m. Walter Howard of B'water
    2ch. Alden + Ruth
12. Seth b. 7 Feb. 1770 unm. writer of the letter (John 4/5)
13. Betsey[5] b. 13 Apr. 1773 m. Daniel Thomas
    5ch. Daniel — MD 1:162, 2:112, 5:23)
    Hercules — 6:21, 62, 113
    Lewis — 13:6
    Eliza
    Rebecca
14. Ephraim b. 20 May 1775 m. Lydia Mitchell
    dau. of Capt. Mitchell of Readfield Dist. of Maine
    d. settled in Collegetown Dist. Maine

John[4] Alden Writer of letter d. at Middleborough March 20th 1821 (1871)
aged 102 yrs. 6 months 10 days b. 1778

Seth Crosby — 5:87 6/152 8:120

ALGORE

John Algor - b.
d.
m.

b.
d.

John Algor is mentioned in Court Rolls of Manor of Lindsell, co. Essex, England, 30 Nov. 1409; held lands called "Synewodes" Jan. 1413.

children:

William Algor - b.
d.
m.

b.
d.

Mentioned in Court Rolls of Manor of Lindsell, 14 Apr. 1418.

children:

William Algore - b.
d. 146?
m.

b.
d.

His death reported at Court of Manor of Lindsell, co. Essex, 3 Mar. 1468?

children:

Robert Algore - b.
d. 1493
m. Margaret ?

b.
d. 1505

He was found to be heir of his father by inquisition 3 Mar. 1468; made settlement of lands called "Synewodes" in Lindsell 22 Dec. 1490. Lord of Castle Brasonhead, capital mansion of his estate; his death reported at Court of Manor of Lindsell 21 Dec. 1493; his widow made settlement of lands in Lindsell on her Fitch granddaughters shortly before her death; her death reported at Court of Manor of Lindsell 21 Dec. 1505,

child:

Agnes - b.
d. bef. 25 Sept. 1533
m. Thomas Fitch, son of John & Juliana Fytche (q.v.)

b.
d.

She was adm. tenant of her father's lands 21 Dec. 1493.

children: Richard, Margaret, William, Thomas,
*Roger, m. Margery ?
Katharine, Joan,

Source: "History of the Fitch Family" - Volume II - Rodobe Conkling Fitch

ALLEN

Mass. & Conn.

Allen

Benjamin[3] - son of John[2] Allen (rem. to Deerfield 1688 or 9) & Elizabeth Pritchard, dau. of Wm. & Hannah Pritchard of Ipsw. & Brookfield
b. 8 apr. 1693 ? Deerfield

Did he marry & have a daughter Margaret[4] Allen
b. 1716 ; d. 27 Aug. 1772
m.(1) 9 May 1743 - Eleazer[4] Hawks of Deerfield
b. 13 Nov. 1717 ? Deerfield
d. 25 Aug. 1746 KRI
m(2) 20 June 1748 - Moses Nims - 3 sons

---

or

Benjamin[2] - son of Edw.[1] & Sarah[2] (Kimball) Allen
b. 22/27 Sept. 1673 ? Ipswich; d. ? ?
Rem. w/fa. 1678 to Suffield, Conn.
m. 4 Oct. 1699 - Mercy[2] Tousley (Michael[1])
b. 12 Jan. 1680,
Resh. in Springfield, Mass. 1711-24

Children:

1. Benj.[3]	1700	Suffield V.R.;	m. Abgl.[3] Jaquish (Jaques) - 6 ch.
2. Edw.[3]	1701	d. y.	
3. Joseph[3]	1702	; m. Hannah Clesson	- 8 ch.
4. Edw.[3]	1703	Suffield V.R.	
5. Mercy[3]	1704	Suffield V.R, m. Ebenezer[3] Allen	- 8 ch.
6. David[3]	1706	; d. 29 Dec. 1720	
7. Moses[3]	1709	, m. Hannah Miller	- 3 ch.
8. Aaron[3]	1711	Suffield V.R.	

? a dau Margaret[3] 1716 (see above under Benj.[3] Allen)

EDWARD[1] ALLEN - son of
b.
d. 22 Nov. 1696, Suffield, Conn.
m. 24 Nov. 1658 - Sarah[2] Kimball, dau. of Richard[1] & Ursula[1] (Scott) Kimball
b. 1635, Watertown; d. 12 June 1690(6), Suffield, Conn.

Edward Ø 1650; a weaver by trade; called Corporal on church records. He is said to have been a soldier under Cromwell, and came over after the restoration. He is said to have had 18 sons and daughters. He was in Ipswich, Mass., 1658. In 1662, he occupied a farm owned by Rev. John Norton of Boston. In 1670, his barn burned by lightning, the barn had 60 loads of barley. He was one of the Committee for settling Suffield, Conn. & rem. there in 1678 and rec'd. a grant of 60 acres. A selectman at Suffield.

In his will, made 1 week before his death, he provided for his 5 younger sons and his 2 younger daughters -- Samuel was to live with Benjamin, and Caleb with David, until they were 21, the older brothers to teach the younger the "art or trade of a weaver," and when they came of age to build each a house and give each a cow. His est. was valued at £257.7.0

CHILDREN:

1. John[2] - b. 2/9 Aug. 1659 Ipswich d. 11 May 1704 KBI "at the Bars," Deerfield, Mass.
m. 22 Feb. 1681/2 at Suffield, Conn. - Elizabeth Pritchard, dau. of Wm. & Hannah of Ipsw. & Brookfield
b. ; d. 11 May 1704 KBI "in the woods"

(Rem. to Suffield w/fa. 1678; had gr. of 40 acres ?Aug. 1685; had gr. of ho. lot in Deerfield, Mass. ?6 Mar. 1688; bought 60 a. at Deerfield w/bro. Edward 9 Mar. 1689.)

8 Children:

John[3]	- b. 21 Dec. 1682	; d. 3 Apr. 1683	
John[3]	- b. 14 Jan. 1683/4	; m. Abigail Severance	- 14 ch.
Richard[3]	- b. 17 Sep. 1685	; d. 8 June 1696	
Elizabeth[3]	- b. 4 Nov. 1686	; m. Thomas[3] Granger, Jr. (Thos.[2] & Mendwell (Taylor) Granger)	- 6 ch.
Sarah[3]	- b. 4 Jan. 1688	; d. 14 May 1715	
Joseph[3]	- b. 28 Mar. 1691	;	
Benjamin[3]	- b. 8 Apr. 1693	;	
Ebenezer[3]	- b. 16 Aug. 1696	;	

2. Sarah[2] - b. 4 July 1661 d. 10 Feb. 1661/2

3.*Edward[2] (q.v.) - b. 1 May 1662(3) Ipswich d. 10 Feb. 1740, Deerfield, Mass.
m. 14/24 Nov. 1683 Deerfield - Mercy[3] Painter, dau. of Shubael[2] & Mercy[2] (Lamberton) Painter of New Haven, Conn.
b. abt. 1664 ; d.

Rem. to Suffield, Conn. 1678, where he had gr. of 40 a. on Green River. Rem. ro Deerfield abt. 1689, where he bot 60 a. w/bro. John; prominent in town affairs; town clerk 1704-12; clerk of the market for many yrs.

4. Sarah[2] - b. 1 Mar. 1664/5 d. 18 Oct. 1699, Suffield, Conn.
m. 21 Apr. 1685, Suffield - Edward Smith, son of Hugh & Mary
b. 1: 4mo. 1654 ; d.

He was in Suffield bef. 1676 when he had gr. of 39 a.; other grants ltr.

6 Children:

Edward Smith	- b. 14 May 1687	; m. Hepzediah Cakebread	- 12 ch.
Mary Smith	- b. 11 Feb. 1689	; m. Matthew[2] Tousley	- ?8 ch.
Samuel Smith	- b. 30 June 1694	;	
Hugh Smith	- b. 8 Aug. 1696	; m. ?Hannah Hardy, of Bradford	
Joseph Smith (twins)	- b. 18 Oct. 1699	; d. Oct. 1699	
David Smith (twins)	- b. 18 Oct. 1699	; m. Experience Chapin	- ? ch.

5. Elizabeth[2] - b. 20 Dec. 1666 d. 16 June 1694 (1685 ★)
m. 14 Nov. 1683 - William Pritchard, s. of Wm. & Hannah
b. ; d. 1697 ★
★ 10 Oct. 1688 m.(2) Elizabeth Palmer? ★ ; m.(3) Rebecca ?

3 Children: all d.y. bet. 1684-91

6. William[2] - b. 12 Mar. 1668 d. 15 Nov. 1711, Suffield, Conn.
m. 29 Dec. 1692 - Joanna Dibble, ?dau. of Samuel & Hepzibah(Bartlett) Dibble of Simsbury
b. 1672 ; d.
m.(2) I.P. 5 July 1715 - David[3] Burt (Nathaniel[2]) (q.v.)

Wm. had 40 a. gr. at Suffield; left estate of £125 value.

8 Children:
William[3] - b. 28 July 1694 ; m. Keziah Taylor dau. of Thomas & Hannah[2] (Granger) Taylor - 7 ch.
Joanna[3] - b. 21 Apr. 1696 ;
Sarah[3] - b. 28 Apr. 1699 ;
Samuel[3] - b. 8 Oct. 1701 ; in Brimfield bef. 1722
Ebenezer[3] - b. 7 June 1704 ; ?m. Mercy[3] Allen (Benjamin[2]) - ?8 ch.
John[3] - b. 24 Feb. 1706/7 ;
Hepzibah[3] - b. 14 Mar. 1710/11 (or 1709/10) - d. 5 Apr. 1711
Ephraim[3] - b. 4 Apr. 1712, posthumous

7. Martha[2] - b. 16-- d. 23 Feb. 1697/8
m. 28 July 1696 - Samuel Kent, Jr., of Suffield, his 2d wife of 3 or 4
son of Samuel and
b. ; d. 31 May 1740

1 Child:
Martha Kent - b. 16 Feb. 1697/8 ; d. 24 Feb. 1697/8

8. *Benjamin[2] - b. 22/27 Sept. 1673 d.
m. 4 Oct. 1699 - Mercy[2] Tousley, dau. of Michael[1] & Mary (Hussey) Tousley
(q.v.) p. 9 b. 12 Jan. 1680 ; d.

A weaver by trade; living ?Springfield, Mass. ?1717-24.

9. David[2] - b. 1 Feb. 1675/6 d. (living in 1723)
m. 29 Nov. 1711 - Sarah Grosvenor, dau. of
b. ; d.

A weaver by trade; rem. to Hanover, N.J. abt. 1720.

3 Children:
David[3] - b. 9 Feb. 1713 ;
Adoniram[3] - b. 8 Mar. 1714/5 ;
John[3] - b. 15 Mar. 1716/7 ;

10. Abigail[2] - b. 25 Mar. 1678 d.
m. 8 Apr. 1703 - Timothy[3] Palmer, s. of Timothy[2] & Elizabeth(Huggins)Palmer
b. 20 May 1673 ; d. 28 Feb. 1749/50
Lived in Suffield, Conn.

8 Children:
Timothy[4] Palmer - b. 22 Jan. 1703/4 ; d. 9 Feb. 1703/4
Abigail[4] Palmer - b. 15 July 1705 ; d. 31 July 1705
Timothy[4] Palmer - b. 15 July 1705 ; d. 11 Aug. 1705
Thomas[4] Palmer - b. 24 Sep. 1707 ; d. 25 Aug. 1773, unm.
Timothy[4] Palmer - b. 23 June 1709 ; d. 30 Dec. 1710
Abigail[4] Palmer - b. 9 Feb. 1710/11 ;
Elizabeth[4] Palmer - b. 13 Aug. 1713 ; m. Joseph Kent - 3 daus.
Mary[4] Palmer - b. 17 Jan. 1718/19 ;

11. Samuel[2] - b. 1679 d. 28 Nov. 1730 Hanover, N.J.(rem.thr.abt.1711)
m. 22 Nov. 1706 - Anna Hayward, dau. of
b. ; d.

5 Children:
Samuel[3] - b. 3 Sep. 1707 ;
Job[3] - b. 20 Nov. 1709 ;
Anna[3] - b. 4 Apr. 1712 ;
Martha[3] - b. 19 Sep. 1714 ;
Jonah[3] - b. 20 Jan. 1716/17;

12. Mary[2] - b. 9 Apr. 1683 ; d. 25 Oct. 1707, Deerfield, Mass.
unm.

13.*Caleb[2] - b. 31 Mar. 1685 ; d. 23 Sep. 1761, Northfield, Mass.
m. 4 Apr. 1721 (I.P. 11 Feb. 1721) - Hannah[4] Eaton
dau. of Thomas[3] & Hannah[3] (Webster) Eaton, of Haverhill, Mass.
b. 30 Sept. 1688 (Hav.rec.); d. 8 June 1786, ae 88?

A weaver by trade; lived Suffield, Conn. 1717-25; Enfield, Conn. 1748-56; later at Northfield, Mass.

7 Children:

Hannah[3] - b. 6 Feb. 1721/2, Suffield Vi.R.; d. 24 Apr. 1747, ae 25 yrs.

Tamar[3] - b. 3 Dec. 1723, Suffield Vi.R.,; d. 23 July 1797, ae 73 yrs.
m. June 1752 - Ebenezer Stratton, of Northfield, Mass.
son of Hezekiah & Elizabeth[3] (Hawks) Stratton
b. 1 Dec. 1718 ; d. 29 Nov. 1801
He was Capt. in command of Fort in Colerain, 1749.
8 Children:

Hannah	- b. 17 Mar. 1753	; m.	Samuel Healey	- 14 ch.
Elizabeth	- b. 21 Oct. 1754	; m.	Nathaniel Stearns	- 4 ch.
Asenath	- b. 17 Aug. 1756	; m.	Selah Norton	- 6 ch.
Tamer	- b. 25 Mar. 1758	; d. 17 July 1759		
Tamer	- b. 28 Mar. 1760	; d. 12 Dec. 1762		
Ebenezer	- b. 14 Feb. 1762/3	; m.(1)	Sarah Smith	- 5 ch.
		m.(2)	Mrs. ? McKinze	- 1 dau.
Martha	- b. 20 Apr. 1764	; d. 19 Aug. 1767		
Calvin	- b. 9 Aug. 1769	; m.	Sally Cushman	- ?1 son

*Benjamin[3] - b. Dec. 1724 (q.v.)

Lydia[3] - b. 16 Aug. 1726, Suffield Vi.R.; d. 13 Apr. 1783, ae 56
m. abt. 1752 - Eleazer Stratton
son of Hezekiah & Elizabeth[3] (Hawks) Stratton
b. 30 Apr. 1722 ; d. 24 Sept. 1789, Northfield, Mass.
He was a soldier; lived a short time in Enfield, Conn., returning to Northfield, Mass., abt. 1754.
?8 Children:

Caleb	- b. 24 Feb. 1753	; m.	Elizabeth Strong	- 4 ch.
Submit	- b. 8 Sep. 1755	; m.(1)	Asa Briggs	-
		m.(2)	William Maltby	-
Asa	- b. 17 Jan. 1758	; m.	Lucy Woodbury	- 9 ch.
Eliphalet	- b. 8 Jan. 1760	; m.	Elizabeth Stebbins	-
Eliezer	- b. 3 Jan. 1762	; m.	Submit Field	- 6 ch.
Lydia	- b. 29 Feb. 1764	;		
?Lydia	- b. 1767	; m.	James Knox	-
Sarah	- bap.2 July 1769	; m.	Elisha H. Pomroy	-

James[3] - b. ; d.

Edward[3] - b. ; d.

Abigail[3] - b. 29 Jan. 1732/3 ; d.
m. 29 Mar. 1768 - ?Nehemiah Healey, of Winchester, N. H.
son of
b. ; d.
? Children:

(4.)

BENJAMIN[3] ALLEN (Caleb[2]) - b. Dec. 1724 ; d. 1788
m. 6/16 Nov. 1751 - Peggy[5] Spofford, "she being sweet sixteen",
dau.of Capt. John[4] & Hannah[4] (Tyler) Spofford
b. 30 June 1735, Rowley, Mass., bap. 6 July 1735
d.

Service connected with No. 4 (Charlestown, N.H.); soldier in the F. & I. War; served in Capt. Phineas Stevens' Co., Mar. 10 - Oct. 20, 1748; again under same officer in 1749 & 1750; elected town officer at 1st town meeting 14 Aug. 1753; propr. of the Township under the N.H. charter.

10 CHILDREN:

1. Eunice[4] - b. 4 Aug. 1753 ; d. 14 July 1842 (g.s. - cem. Orford, N.H.)
m. - Nathaniel Rogers, son of Nathaniel &
b. 15 Nov. 1750, Leominster, Mass.
d. 11 Oct. 1820 (g.s. - cem. Orford, N.H.)
He was a Sgt. in the Rev.; a farmer; rem. to Orford, N.H. abt. 1770.
10 Children:

John	- b. 11 May 1782	; m. Lucy ?	- ?2 ch.
Hannah	- b.	; m. Heman Ford	-
Eunice	- b. 22 Mar. 1791	; m. Timothy Sargent	- 6 ch.
James	- b. 13 Sept.1793	; m. Joanne Dewey	- 5 ch.
Charles	- b.	; m. Amelia Ramsey	-

+ 5 ch. who d. in infancy = mentioned on fa's. g.s.

2. Olive[4] - b. 5 Jan. 1755 ; d.
m. abt. 1783 - Simeon Church, s.of Capt. John &
b. ; d. 1823/4
m.(2) 31 Jan. 1802 - Mehitable Corbin, who surv. him
4 Children:

John	- b. 26 Aug. 1785	;
Anna	- b.	;
Charles	- b.	;
Martha	- b.	; m.

3. Lucy[4] - b. 28 Mar. 1758, Charlestown, N.H.; d.
m. abt. 1783 - Walter Geer, s.of Shubael & Hannah (Pease) Geer
b. 1759, ?Enfield, Conn.; d. 22 Mar. 1808, ?Salem, N.Y.
He was a soldier in the American Revolution.
4 Children:

Harmony (a dau.)	- b. 27 June 1784, Lebanon, N.H.; d.	Jan. 1792, ?Keene, N.H.
inf. dau.	- b. 7 Nov. 1786, ?Windsor, Vt.; d. bef.	1790
Lucy	- b. 29 Jan. 1789, Charlestown, N.H.; d.	
Walter, Jr.	- b. 9 Jan. 1792, Charlestown, N.H. m. Henrietta Van Buren	- 7 ch.

4. Asa Spafford[4] - b. 22 Nov. 1762 ; d.
m. - Polly Fergerson, dau.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

5. Nathan[4] - b. 4 May 1768 Charlestown, N.H.; d.
m. 22 Apr. 1786, " , N.H. - Deborah Farwell, dau.of Josiah & Lydia (Farnsworth)Farwell; b. Groton, Mass., bap. 3 Nov. 1765
d.

He was selectman at Charlestown, N.H., continuously from 1811-1824 except 1819 & '20.

12 Children:

Betsey[5]	- b. Feb. 1787	; m. Richard Kimball	- 3 ch.
Peggy[5]	- b. 3 Oct. 1788	; m. Josiah Hubbard	- 4 ch.
twins (Benjamin[5]	- b.	; d.y. - bur. in same grave	
twins (Fanny[5]	- b.	;	
Charles[5]	- b. 8 May 1794	; m. Elizabeth White	- 4 ch.
Hannah[5]	- b. 12 May 1796	; m. Luman H. Farnsworth	-
Caleb[5]	- b. 3 July 1798	;	
Luke[5]	- b. 8 May 1800	; m. Sciena Putnam	- 2 daus.
Fanny[5]	- b. 20 July 1802	; m. Rand White	- 5 ch.
Sophia[5]	- b. 29 Nov. 1804	; m. Richard Holden	- 4 ch.
James[5]	- b. 26 Mar. 1807	; m.	-
Lydia[5]	- b. 16 Sept.1809	; m. Charles Kavenagh	-

6. Prudence[4] - b. 14 May 1769 ; d. 17 Nov. 1848
m. 6 Nov. 1785 - Isaac Farwell, s.of William & Bethiah(Eldredge)Farwell
b. 29 Oct. 1763 Walpole, N.H.; d. 18 Feb. 1846, ? , Illinois

Rem. from Charlestown, N.H., to Rochester, Vt. and in 1805 to Clarkson, Genesee Co., N.Y. and from there in 1826 to Stephenson Co., Illinois, where he died.

14 Children:

Katherine	- b. 8 Sept.1786	;	
Amanda	- b. 28 June 1788	;	
William	- b. 22 Sept.1790	;	
Gustavus Adolphus	- b.6 Aug.1792	; m. Ellen Thura Griswold	- 11 ch.
Matilda	- b. 17 June 1794	; m. ? Daggett	-
Lydia	- b. 15 June 1796	; m.(1) Samuel Luther	- 4 ch.
		m.(2) William Covy	- 4 ch.
Eldredge	- b. 25 May 1798	; m. ? ?	- 1 son
Electa Allen	- b. 27 July 1800	; d. bef. 7 Aug. 1859	
Betsey	- b. 23 June 1802	; m. Ira Glidden	- 8 ch.
Isaac	- b. 14 May 1804	; m. ? ?	- 1 dau.
Harmonia	- b. 6 Oct. 1806	; m. ? Wright	- 6 ch.
Seth B.	- b. 16 May 1809	;	
Russell	- b. 17 Aug. 1811	;	
Cynthia	- b. 13 Nov. 1813	; m.(1) Comfort Glidden	-
		m.(2) William Sumner	- 3 ch.

7. Benjamin[4] - b. 1 June 1770 ; d.
m. 8 Nov. 1793 - Beulah Temple, dau.of
b. ; d.

? Children:

8. Abigail[4] - b. 8 Feb. 1774 ; d.
m. 13 Mar. 1792 - Jesse Farwell, s.of Wm. & Bethiah(Eldredge)Farwell
b. 15 Aug. 1768 Charlestown, N.H.; d. there 28 Oct. 1844

10 Children:

Bethia	- b. 3 Dec. 1793	; d. 12 June 1874	
Peggy	- b. 17 Oct. 1795	; m. Asa Meacham	- 7 ch.
William	- b. 11 Aug. 1797	; m. Sophia Willard Putnam	- 2 ch.
Melinda	- b. 1799	; d. 11 May 1803	
Horace	- b. 20 June 1802	; d. 22 Aug. 1834	
George	- b. 27 June 1804	; m. Aurilla Brownell	- 6 ch.

(Cont'd, p. 16)

Lewis	- b. 16 Sept.1806	; m. Sylvia Sturtevant	- 6 ch.
Melinda	- b. 16 July 1809	; m. Joseph B. Denison	- 1 son
Eldredge	- b. 13 Mar. 1812	; m.(1) Lucy Barden	-
		m.(2) Nancy Hathaway	-
Matilda	- b. 30 Aug. 1814	; m. Seth Meacham	- 3 ch.

9. Caleb[4] - b. 11 Apr. 1776 ; d.
He was a soldier in War of 1812; also in Naval Service for many years.

10. *Fanny[4] - b. 3 May 1779 ; d. 2 Nov. 1873, ae 90?, Lawrenceville, N.Y.
m. 2 Dec. 1796 - Jonathan[6] Burt, of Windsor, Vt., s.of Jonathan[5] & 1st w. Thankful[5] (Dean) Burt
b. 19 Mar. 1770 ; d. 19 Aug. 1855, ae 85 (Vt. Vi. R.)
bur. "Old Yard Cem." behind Stowe Free Library, Stowe, Vermont

6 Children:

Caleb Allen	- b. 28 Jan. 1798	; m. Maria Mills	- 3 ch.
*Enos	- b. 28 May 1801	; m. Lucy[7] Ann Osgood	- 8 ch.
Charles	- b. 22 Feb. 1804	; m. Edna Towne	- 4 ch. +?
Marquis	- b. 5 Aug. 1807	; d. 6 Nov. 1812	
Fanny A.	- b. 25 July 1814	; m. Joseph L. Swansey(Swazey)	- 2 daus. +?
Susan A.	- b. 24 Sept.1817	; m. James B. Cobb	- 5 ch. +?

==========

Source:
1. A Puritan Outpost (Herbert Collins Parsons - 1937)
2. American Marriage Records Before 1699 (Wm. M. Clemens - 1926)
3. Centennial Celebration of Orford, N.H.
4. DAR Patriot Index (1966)
5. DAR Volumes - 59, 138, 144
6. Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass. (Blodgette & Jewett - 1933)
7. Essex Antiquarian - Volume 3
8. Gen'l. Quarterly Mag. - Vol. II (Eben Putnam - 1901)
9. Hammatt's Papers - No. 1 (Abraham Hammatt - 1854)
10. N. E. H. G. R. - Vol. 35
11. Old Families of Salisbury & Amesbury - Vols. I & II (David W. Hoyt-1897, 1902)
12. Putnam History Mag. Volume I (1892-3)
13. Vermont Hist'l. Gazeteer - Vol. II (Abbie M. Hemenway - 1871)
14. Virkus - Vol. I, Vol. VII
15. 1860 Census - Grand Isle, Vermont
16. The Farwell Family - Vol. 1 (- 1929)
17. Geer Genealogy (Walter Geer - 1923)
18. Farnsworth Memorial (Moses F. Farnsworth - 1897)
19. (1st Series) Allen Memorial - Fam. of Edw. of Nantucket (Orrin Peer Allen - 1905)
20. (2nd Series) Allen Memorial - Desc. of Samuel of Windsor, Conn. 1640-1907 (O.P.Allen-1907)
21. Henry Burt, Springfield 1640 (Henry M. Burt & Silas W. Burt - 1893)
22. Chapin Genealogy (Orange Chapin - 1862)
23. Dewey Fam. History (L. M. & O. C. Dewey - 1898)
24. Healy History (Ethel B. Carrier - ?1964)
25. Hitchcock Fam. History (Russell Snow Hitchcock - 1947)
26. Holden Genealogy - Vol. 2 (Eben Putnam - 1926)
27. Kent Genealogies (L. Vernon Briggs - 1898)
28. Book of the Gen's. of Stephen Palmer (Josiah & Frank Palmer - 1886)
29. History of the Putnam Family, Part 5 (Eben Putnam -)
30. Sargent Record (Edwin Everett Sargent - 1899)

(cont'd. p. 7)

31. Allen L. Stratton's Records
32. Book of Strattons, Vol. II (Harriet Russell Stratton - 1918)
33. Spofford Genealogy (Dr. Jeremiah Spofford - 1888)
34. Stebbins Genealogy - Vol. I (Greenlee - 1904)
35. Tobey (
36. Trowbridge (Francis Bacon Trowbridge - 1908)
37. Webster Family History (George O. Caleff - 1938)

38. History of Charlestown, N.H.(the old No.4) (Rev.Henry Saunderson - 1876)
39. History of Conway, Mass. (Rev. Charles Stanley Pease - 1917)
40. History of Deerfield, Mass. - Vol. II (George Sheldon - 1896)
41. History of Greenfield, Mass. - 2 Vols. (Francis M. Thompson - 1904)
42. History of Enfield, Conn. - Vol. II (Francis Olcott Allen - 1900)
43. History of Hatfield, Mass. (Wells & Wells - 1910)
44. History of Northfield, Mass. (Temple & Sheldon - 1875)
45. History of Whately, Mass. (J. H. Temple - 1872)
46. History of Williamsburg,Mass. (Phyllis Baker Deming - 1946)

47. Vital Records: Ashfield, Mass. (1942)
48. " " Conway, Mass. (1943)
49. " " Deerfield, Mass. (1920)
50. " " Greenfield, Mass. (1915)
51. " " Haverhill, Mass. Vol.2 (1911)
52. " " Shelburne, Mass. (1931)
53. Barbour Coll. of Conn. Vital Records - Suffield Volume
54. Bureau of Vital Records, Montpelier, Vermont
55. Town Records - So. Hero, Vermont (old Record Book 2 - p. 201)
"Eleazer H. Allen's Family Record" by Town Clerk Miriam P. Landon
"Gilbert Allen's Family Record" by " " " " "

56. Cooley Genealogy (Cooley - 1941)
57. Directory of Ancestral Heads of N.E. Families (Holmes - 1923)
58. Geneal. Records of Henry & Ulalia Burt (Roderick H. Burnham - 1892)
59. History of Ashfield, Mass. (Frederick G. Howes - ?1910)
60. " " Conn. Valley in Mass. - Vol. 4 (Louis H. Everts - 1879)
61. " " Greenfield, Mass. (D. Willard - 1838)
62. Vermont Probate Records at Montpelier, Vermont
63. " Vital Records (card file) at Montpelier, Vermont

(8.)

"Inventory of the Estate of Edward Alen of Suffield deceased,
Nov. the 21: 1696

	£		
In wearing cloathes	3	0	0
"Books	1	10	0
"Bildings and Land	150	0	0
"Neat chattel	20	0	0
"horses	10	0	0
"sheep	2	0	0
"swine	12	0	0
"cart, plows and tackling	12	0	0
"two fether beds and two other beds and bedding	15	0	0
"Loome and tacklin	3	0	0
"foure pots, and iron cettle	3	10	0
"two brase cettles, a brase pan and scilet	2	10	0
"two iron tramels, two pair of pothooks and a pair of tongs	1	1	0
"a iron spit, a frying pan, and slise	0	5	0
"two felling axes and a morticing ax	0	15	0
"three broad hows and two stubbing hows.	1	5	0
"a beetel and three wedges.	0	10	0
"other small iron tooles.	0	4	0
"a warming pan, and a candlestick.	0	7	0
"a box iron and heaters.	0	3	0
"pewter.	2	0	0
"two earthern platers, and a culender	0	5	0
"two guns	2	0	0
"other household lumber	2	10	0
"new cloth, yarn, and wool,	3	0	0
"sadles and bridles,	2	0	0
"three sickles	0	3	0
"corne and meat.	6	0	0
	£ 257	7	0

This is a trew Inventory taken the 17, of Decemb^{r} 1696

John Pengilly
Jonathan Taylor
John Kent

Benj Alline & David Alline made
oath to the above Inventory that it
was a true Inventory of Edward Al-
line, deceased his estate &c
SAMUEL PARTRIGG, Register."

Source: "History of Deerfield, Mass. - Vol. II." (George Sheldon - 1896)

BENJAMIN[2] ALLEN = son of Edward[1] & Sarah[2] (Kimball) Allen

b. 22/27 Sept. 1673 ; d.
bap.
m. 4 Oct. 1699 - Mercy[2] Tousley, dau. of Michael & Mary (Hussely) Tousley
b. 12 Jan. 1680

A weaver by trade; in Suffield in ?Springfield, Mass., ?1717-24.

9 Children:

1. Benjamin[3] - b. 2 Aug. 1700 (Suffield, Conn. V.R.); d. ?25 Feb. 1742
m. 23 Oct. 1718 (Suffield V.R.) - Abigail[3] Jaquish, dau. of Daniel[2] and 2d wife, Susanna ( ) Jaquish or Jaques
b. 16 Jan. 1703 ; d. Oct. 1746 (Bradford, Mass.)

Probate Records 1802 no. 24 Court House Northampton, Mass. records

7 ch.:
Abigail[4] - b. 6 Dec. 1719; m. 8 May 1740 (I.P. 11 Apr.'40) Joseph Austin -
Benjamin, Jr.[4] - b. ; d. 22 Dec. 1720
Ebenezer[4] - b. 15 Mar. 1722/3;
Susannah[4] - b. 16 Mar. 1726/7; m. 30 June 1748 (both Suff.V.R.) John Pengilley
Jaquish[4] - b. 20 May 1729; d. 11 June 1729
Reuben[4] - b. 22 Sept.1734 (Suffield V.R.)
? a dau. Ruth under 14 - 1742 Probate Records 1802 no. 24 Court House Northampton, Mass.

2. Edward[3] - b. 16 Aug. 1701; d. young

3. Joseph[3] - b. 1702; d. 17 July 1786, ae 84, Bernardston ?
m. 4 Apr. 1727 - Hannah Clesson, dau. of Joseph & Hannah (Ams) C.
b. 5 July 1705 ; d. 13 May 1790 ae 84

8 ch.:
Zebulon - b. 22 Oct. 1727; m. Freedom Cooley (8)
SEM - b. 1728; d. inf.
SEM - b. 9 Feb. 1730/1; d. 24 July 1754
Mary - b. 5 Nov. 1732; d. 15 May 1744
SEBA - b. 16 Sept. 1736; d. 20 May 1744
Joseph - b. 14 Mar. 1739/40; d. 30 Apr. 1744
Asaph - b. 16 Sept. 1742; d. 24 June 1744
Marah - b. 12 June 1747; d. 20 June 1749

Hist. of Deerfield - Vol. 2
Cooley Genealogy - (Cooley, Colley, Cooley - 1940)

4. Edward[3] - b. 4 Aug. 1703 (Suffield V.R.)

5. Mercy[3] - b. 16 July 1704 (Suffield V.R.); d.
m. 22 Sept.1724 (I.P. 29 Aug. 1724 Suffield V.R.)
- Ebenezer[3] Allen, son of
b. ; d.

8 ch.:
Benjamin - b. 12 Jan. 1724/5
Mercy - b. 2 Nov. 1726 (Suffield V.R.)
Ebenezer - b. 9 Feb. 1728
Zilpha - b. 24 Sept.1731; d. 9 Nov. 1740 (both Suffield V.R.)
Ruth 4 - b. 22 Feb. 1733 (Suff.V.R.); m. Seth[3] Granger - 6 ch.
Mary - b. 24 Mar. 1736
Samuel - b. 21 Feb. 1737/8 (Suff.V.R.); d. 25 Aug. 1811
Caleb - b. 11 Jan. 1740/1; m. wid. Elizabeth Kent - 8 ch.

6. David[3] - b. 1 June 1706; d. 29 Dec. 1720

7. Moses[3] - b. 11 May 1709; d. 29 Dec. 1755 (both Suffield V.R.)
m. 11 Oct. 1739 (Suffield V.R.) - Hannah Miller, dau. of
b. ; d.

3 ch.:
David[4] - b. 23 Sept. 1740
Penelope[4] - b. 9 Apr. 1742; m. John Stanliff (both Suffield V.R.)
Chester[4] - b. 28 Feb. 1747

8. Aaron[3] - b. 6/8 Apr. 1711 (Suffield V.R.)

*Margaret[3] - b. 1716; d. 27 Aug. 1772
m.(1) 9 May 1743 - Eleazer[4] Hawks, son of Capt. Eleazer[3] & Abigail (Wells) Hawks; b. 13 Nov. 1717
d. 25 Aug. 1746 KBI at the "Bars"
Plate 19
..(2) 20 June 1748 - Moses Nims, son of
b. ; d.

2 ch.: (by 1st husb.)
*Zilpha - b. abt. 1744; m. Samuel[4] Allen - 7 ch.
Judith - bap. 6 Oct. 1745; m. Caleb[4] Allen - 8 ch.

3 ch.: (by 2nd husb.)

EDWARD[2] ALLEN - son of Edward[1] & Sarah[2] (Kimball) Allen
b. 1 May 1663(2), Ipswich, Mass.
d. 10 Feb. 1740, Deerfield, Mass.
m. 24 Nov. 1683, Deerfield - Mercy[3] Painter
dau. of Shubael[2] & Mercy[2] (Lamberton) Painter of New Haven, Conn.
b. abt. 1664 ; d.

Removed to Suffield, Conn. 1678, where he had a grant of 40 acres on Green River. Removed to Deerfield, Mass. about 1689, where he bought 60 acres with brother John. He was prominent in town affairs; Town Clerk 1704-12; clerk of the market for many years.

Children:

1.- Elizabeth[3], b. 14 Mar. 1685/6; d. 7 July 1697 (Deerfield Vital Record)

2.- Edward[3], b. 11 Mar. 1687/8; d. 19 Dec. 1756
m.(1) 4 Feb. 1719/20 in Hatfield - Martha Wells, dau. of Ebenezer & Mary (Waite) Wells, of Hatfield, Mass.
Martha - b. 18 Sept. 1697; d. 26 Feb. 1719/20, Deerfield s.p.
m.(2) 1 Feb. 1721/2, at Deerfield - Mercy Childs, dau. of Richard & Elizabeth (Crocker) Childs
Mercy - b. 7 May 1697; d. 26 Oct. 1758, ae 6 [illegible]
He was an innholder, 1723-9; removed to Greenfield, Mass., after 1749.

Children: (by 2nd wife)
Amos[4] - b. 18 Nov. 1722; m. Rebecca Nims - 4 ch.
m.(2) Jemima Root - 8 ch.
Elizabeth[4] - b. 1 Dec. 1728; m. Ebenezer Arms - 8 ch.
Tabitha[4] - b. 4 Feb. 1730/1; m. Abner Arms - 11 ch.
Irene[4] - b. 15 Mar. 1734/5; m. Isaac Foster - 4 ch.
Edward[4] - b. 3 Apr. 1739;
Silvanus[4] - b. 26 Feb. 1742/3;

3.-Mercy[3], b. 3 Feb. 1689/
d. May 1772, ae 83, at Hinsdale, N. H.
m. 8 Apr. 1708, at Deerfield - Peter Evans, son of John & Mary Evans; Peter - b. 21 Jan. 1674; d. 8 July 1752
Removed to Northfield, Mass. about 1716.

Children:
John - b. 2 Dec. 1711; m. Lydia Doolittle - 16 ch.
Peter - b. 11 Feb. 1713/4; m. Ruth [illegible] - 7 ch.
Mercy - b. Nov. 1717; d.y.
Moses - b. 17 Mar. 1721 ? ; m. Chloe Doolittle - 10 ch.
Mary - b. 17 Mar. 1725 ? ;
Randall - b. 25 Mar. 1727/8 ? ; m. Phebe [illegible] - a son

4.- Sarah[3], b. 1 May 1692; captured by Indians 29 Feb. 1704 and taken to Canada.

5.- Martha[3], b. 6 Nov. 1694; d. 11 Feb. 1778, Deerfield, ae 81
m. Samuel Bardwell, son of Robert & Mary (Gull) Bardwell; Samuel - b. 26 Sept. 1685, Hatfield; d. 18 Mar. 1771, Deerfield.
He removed to Deerfield in 1711, settling on the Dennis Stebbins lot, No. 39.

Children:
1 Martha - b. 3 Aug. 1714; d. 8 Aug. 1714
2 Samuel - b. 25 Aug. 1715; m. Anna Severance - 5 ch.
3 Silence - b. 20 June 1717; d. 25 June 1717
4 twins Hannah - b. 20 June 1717; d. 20 June 1717
5 Sarah - b. 3 Apr. 1718; d. 6 Apr. 1718

6 Aaron - b. 15 Apr. 1719; simple
7 Enoch - b. 25 Feb. 1721/2; m.(1) Experience Stebbins - 6 ch.
m.(2) Martha (Root) Field - s.p.
8 Gideon - b. 20 July 1724; m. Hannah[4] Hawks - 7 ch.
9 Eldad - b. 6 Nov. 1725; m. Ruth Oaks - 5 ch.
10 Martha - b. 21 Jan. 1727/8; m. Samuel Stebbins - 7 ch.
11 Medad - b. 18 Mar. 1729/30; d. 20 Oct. 1736
12 Joel - b. 24 Oct. 1732; m. Jane Mills - 9 ch.
13 Mary - b. 12 Sept. 1734; m. Zadock[4] Hawks - 10 ch.
14 Mercy - b. 29 May 1737; m. Ebenezer Wells - 9 ch.

6-Jemima[3], b. 4 Feb. 1696/7
d. 6 Feb. 1772, in 76th yr., Deerfield
m. 1 Mar. 1715 ? ; Deerfield - John Catlin, son of John & Mary (Baldwin) Catlin; John - b. 8 Jan. 1687, Deerfield; d. there 1 Dec. 1766.

He was a "house wright" and rope maker; settled on that part of lot No. 29 which his father bought of Samson Frary in 1685 & where his house was burned in 1704; he returned from captivity in 1706.

Children:
John - b. 19 Nov. 1715
Nathan - b. 11 Sept. 1717; m.(1) Thankful Foster - 3 ch.
m.(2) Susan Bartlett -
Mary - b. 3 Feb. 1718 ? ; m. Jona. (or John) Smith -
Ruth - b. 26 Feb. 1721/2 ; m. John Barnard - 10 ch.
Jonathan - b. 19 Mar. 1724; m. Mercy Allen - 2 ch.
Elizabeth- b. 21 Mar. 1726; Thomas Mallory -
Abigail - b. 23 June 1728; d. 1 May 17_2 - unmarried
Samuel - b. 9 July 1731; m. Rhoda Mitchell -
Esther - b. 24 May 1733; m. Ebenezer Trowbridge - s.p.
Jemima - b. 4 Mar. 1735/6; m. Samuel Munn -
Sarah - b. 25 Apr. 1738; m. Moses Smith - 9 ch.
Hannah - b. 7 June 1741; m. Isaac Amsden - 14 ch.

7-Hannah[3], b. 12 Feb. 1698/9; d.
m. 25 Aug. 1735, Deerfield - John Stebbins, son of John & Dorothy (Alexander) Stebbins; John - b. abt. 1685, Deerfield; d. there 7 Sept. 1760; Hannah was his 2nd wife. He was captured in 1704 and redeemed; lived on No. 35.

Children:
Simeon - b. 6 Aug. 1736; m.(1) Hannah Hinsdale - 8 ch.
m.(2) Margaret Higgills - 6 ch.
Dorothy- b. 6 Jan. 1738 ? ; m. Lawrence Kemp - 7 ch.
David - b. 20 Apr. 1741; m. Rhoda Sheldon - 12 ch.
Hannah - b. 19 Feb. 1744 ? ; d. 11 June 1744.

8.-Consider[3], b. 3 May 1701 Deerfield; d. there 26 May 1701.
(a son)

9.*Samuel[3], b. 6 Apr. 1702, Deerfield; d. 25 Aug. 1746 KBI at the Bars, Deerfield
m. 3 Nov. 1727 at Deerfield - Hannah[3] Hawks

Children:
Samuel; d.y. Sarah; Chloe; Eunice;
Hannah; Caleb[4] & *Samuel[4] (twins); Susanna;
Mercy; Lamberton; Enoch; Ichabod;

SAMUEL[3] ALLEN, b. 6 Apr. 1702, Deerfield, Mass.
d. 25 Aug. 1746, KBI at the Bars, where they lived, (while trying to defend his children)
m. 3 Nov. 1727 at Deerfield - Hannah[3] Hawks - dau. of Eleazer[2] and Judith (Smead) Hawks
Hannah - b. 7 July 1703, Deerfield
d. 8 Mar. 1771, ae 67, Deerfield "in ye 69th year of her age" (on g.s.)

Plate 19

Children:

Samuel[4] - b. 21 May 1729, Deerfield; d. there 28 Aug. 1737

Sarah[4] - b. 2 June 1730, Deerfield; d.
m. 17 Oct. 1751, Deerfield - Amasa Nims, son of Ebenezer & Sarah (Hoyt) Nims; Amasa - b. 31 Jan. 1724/5, Deerfield
d. abt. 1768

m.(2) Joseph Taylor, of Montague, as his 2nd wife.

Children: (by 1st husband)
Ebenezer - b. 2 Aug. 1752; m. Margaret Patterson -
Sarah - b. 17 Sept.1753; d. 4 Feb. 1755
Amasa - b. 28 Sept.1755; m. Nancy Quin -
Samuel - b. 27 Aug. 1757;
Sarah - b. 30 Sept.1759; m. . Porter -
Rufus - b. 5 Nov. 1761;
Ira - b. 18 Feb. 1764; m. Mary . - 4 ch.
Mercy - bap. 1 Dec. 1765;

Chloe[4] - b. 4 Oct. 1731, Deerfield; d. there 25 Oct. 1767, unmarried.

Eunice[4] - b. 6 June 1733, Deerfield; d. there 15 Aug./Oct. 1815, ae 85. She was tomahawked and left for dead, at the Bars fight, where her father was killed; she never fully recovered and for the last 20 years of her life was confined to bed.

Hannah[4] - bap. 13 Nov. 1735, Deerfield; d. - a noted spinner.
m. - ? Taylor of Montague, Mass., son of
He was b.
d.

Caleb[4] - b. 30 Mar. 1737, Deerfield;
d. 26 Nov. 1807, Deerfield; bur. in Laurel Hill Cemetery
m. 4 Feb. 1768, Deerfield - Judith[5] Hawks, dau. of Eleazer[4] and Margaret[3] (Allen) Hawks; Judith - bap. 6 Oct. 1745
d. 20 May 1819, ae 73 (bur.L.H.Cem.)

Children:
Chloe[5] - b. 27 May 1769; m. Eli Cooley - 1 son
Eliel[5] - b. 27 Jan. 1771; d. 5 Aug. 1773
Asaph[5] - b. 1773; d. 23 Sept. 1775
Eliel[5] - b. 3 July 1775; m. Electa Allis - 5 ch.
Judith[5] - b. 9 May 1777; m. Henry Bardwell - s.p.
Asaph[5] - b. 9 July 1779; m. Cynthia Hutchinson - 9 ch.
Caleb[5] - b. 30 Nov. 1781; d. 16 Dec. 1814 - s.p.
Lavinia[5] - b. 9 Oct. 1786; m. Oliver Starr - 4 ch.

Samuel[4] - b. 30 Apr. 1738, Deerfield (q.v.)
m. 24 May 1764, Deerfield - Zilpha[3] Hawks, sister of Judith

Susanna[4] - b. 2 Aug. 1739, Deerfield
d. - s.p.
m. 6 Oct. 1774, Deerfield - Samuel Bodman, son of Samuel and Martha (Warner) Bodman, of Williamsburg, Mass.
Samuel - b. , at ?Hatfield
d.
She was a tailoress - removed to Williamsburg as a bride about 1774.

Mercy[4] - b. 16 Apr. 1741, Deerfield; d. there 9 Oct. 1765, unmarried

Lamberton[4] - bap. 1 May 1742(3), Deerfield; d. 1813
m.(1) 5 Dec. 1770, in Ashfield - Sarah Belding, dau. of

Sarah - b. ; d. 1779

m.(2) I.P. 29 Jan. 1782? - Esther ( ) Chamberlain, widow of William Chamberlain
Esther - b. ; d. 31 Dec. 1838

He settled in Ashfield, Mass.; Removed to Grand Isle, Vt., just before the famous "dark day" (19 May 1780) - another source says he removed after his 2nd marriage.

Children: (by 1st wife)
Hecho[5] - bap. 17 Sept.1775;
Lamberton[5] - bap. 17 Sept.1775;
Sarah[5] - bap. 13 Oct. 1776;
Obed[5] - bap. 15 June 1778;

Children: (by 2nd wife)
Esther[5] - b. 13 Dec. 1782;
George F.[5] - ;
. - ;
? - ;

Enoch[4] - b. 27 Nov. 1744, Deerfield; d. 8 July 1789, at Ashfield
m. 28 Nov. 1771, Ashfield - Mercy Belding, dau. of

Mercy, b. ; d.

He removed to Ashfield about 1767; a Revolutionary soldier; in March 1795, the widow and 7 ch. removed to Grand Isle, Vt.

Children:
Enoch[5] - b. 6 May 1772;
Abishai[5] - b. ;
Roman[5] - b. 14 June 1777; m. Sarah Prentice - 9 ch.
Abijah[5] - bap. 29 Oct. 1780;
Aretas[5] - bap. 29 Oct. 1780;
Obed[5] - bap. 11 Nov. 1781;
Mercy[5] - b ; m. Goodwin -
Eunice[5] - bap. 9 Aug. 1786;
Consider[5] - bap. 10 Aug. 1788;
Joel[5] - b. 8 July 1789; m. Lura Clapp - 3+? ch.

Ichabod[4] - b. 1746 or 7, posthumous; d. inf.

SAMUEL[4] ALLEN - b. 30 Apr. 1738, Deerfield, Mass.
d. 11 Feb. 1833, No. Hero, Vermont
Plate 19 m. 21/24 May 1764 - Zilpha[5] Hawks, his cousin (2nd cousin on his fa's side; 1st cousin once rem. on his mo's.)
dau. of Eleazer[4] & Margaret[3] Allen Hawks
b. abt. 1744 ; d.

He was captured by the Indians at the "Bars Fight," in the raid on Deerfield 25 Aug. 1746; carried into Canada, where he was redeemed by his Uncle, Col. John Hawks. *A Lieut. in the Rev. War (Hemenway's Gazeteer says "Honors due him but given to Ethan Allen"); a Capt. in Shay's Rebellion. Rem. to Ashfield, Mass.; and to Grand Isle, Vt. in 1794; and still later to No. Hero, Vt.
*friend of John Downs searched Archives Wash. D.C. No pension record

7 Children:

1. Sarah[5] - b. abt. 1765 ; d.
m. abt. 1780 - ? Shaw, of Plainfield,
son of
b. ; d.
Ch.:

2. Samuel[5] - b. 19 Dec. 1766, Deerfield or Ashfield, Mass.
d. 20 Oct. 1853, Grand Isle, Vermont
m. 6 Dec. 1792, at Conway - Phebe Tob(e)y, of Plymouth, Vt.
dau. of Tobey Genealogy appendix list Phebe Tobey of Conway m. Samuel Allen of Ashfield - at Conway
b. abt. 1768 ; d. 24 Jan. 1836, ae. 65. Grandfather 1834 bur. Allen Cem.
Rem. to Grand Isle w/his fam. & relatives; served 3 mos. in the Rev. War.

7 ch.:

* see p.19 Samuel[6] - b. 2 Feb. 1794 Ashfield Mass.; m. Nancy Barnes - 11 ch.
* p.20 Deborah[6] - b. 1797; m.(1) Hasen Bell of Milton, Vt. - 4 ch.
d. at Grand Isle Vt. 12 Oct. 1862 Pawpaw Illinois m.(2) James G. Findlay - 6 ch.
Phebe[6] - b. ; m. John Minckler -
Sylvia[6] - b. ; m. John Wilcox -
* p.20 Elnathan[6] - b. 29 May 1801; m.(1) Eliza Ann Sullis 24 Mar. 1828
d. 23 Nov. 1882 m.(2) Rebecca (Belding) Pratt 7 Jan. 1840 - 2 ch.
Lavina[6] - b. ; m. Jacob Kent - 2 ch.
Ann[6] - b. ; m. James Kent - 5 ch.

3. *Eleazer Hawks[5] - b. 25 Dec. 1768 (q.v.)

4. Mercy[5] - b. ; d.
m. I.P. May 1794 at Ashfield - Isaac Sanderson, of Whately, Mass., son of Joseph & Ruth(Parker) Sanderson, (as 2nd wife)
Isaac - b. 9 Oct. 1757; d. 10 Feb. 1849 (Lived in Whately.)

8 ch.:
Submit - b. 4 Feb. 1795; m. Elihu Harvey - 6 ch.
Allen - b. 25 Feb. 1796; m. Betsey Frary - 5 ch.
Eri - b. 6 Nov. 1797; m. Amy Wait - 3 ch.
Samuel - b. 15 Oct. 1799; m. Anna A. Kinsley - 13 ch.
Zilpah - b. 25 Nov. 1800;
Horace - b. ; m. Aurilla Ames - 6 ch.
Lydia - b. ;
Veronia - b. ; m. Franklin Brown -

5. Zilpha[5] - b. ; d.

6. a son - b. ; d.

7. Irad[5] - b. 30 June 1780 (q.v.)

(7. Irad[5] - continued:)
b. 30 June 1780, Deerfield or Ashfield, Mass.
d. 12 July 1861, No. Hero, Vt., ae 81 yrs. 12 days (of "old age")
m. - Sarah [illegible], dau. of
b. abt. 1782, Mass.; d.

Irad, ae 70 - "a farmer" - in 1850 Census, No. Hero, Grand Isle Co., Vt.; Sarah - listed ae 68 in same Census.

? Children:

(Liv. w/ Irad & Sarah at time of 1850 Census)

Marcelia[6] - b. abt. 1804, Vt. (ae 46 in 1850 Census)

Iram - b. abt. 1805, Vt. (ae 45 " " " - farmer)

Caroline - b. abt. 1812, Vt. (ae 38 " " ")

Canton M. - b. abt. 1828, Vt. (ae 22 " " ")

Antonet - b. abt. 1847, N.Y. (ae 3 " " ")

"History of Deerfield" – Sheldon vol. 1 – p. 527

Samuel[3] Allen occupied the house in Deerfield now used by George Fuller as his studio. There is recorded an itemized account of 22 pounds and 4 shillings rendered by Samuel Allen, dated May 30, 1733, for keeping an Indian belonging to the Five Nations who had been confined with fever sores at Deerfield.

"The last fatal blow was struck by a party of French Indians, Aug. 25, 1746; and fell upon Samuel Allen while at work with his children in a hayfield land by the old homestead. He was cut down while bravely confronting the rush of savages, that his children might escape by flight."

"Lt. Samuel[4] Allen, born in Deerfield, April 30, 1738, was taken captive and carried into Canada in 1747, whence he was redeemed by his uncle Col. John Hawks, Colonial Agent, favorably known in those days for the defense of Fort Massachusetts and other military deeds. After a captivity of 22 months, Samuel unwillingly returned to civilized life. Many things might be told that occurred during such a stay; one or two will suffice: the Indian warriors, calling immediately after their incursions on the valley of the Connecticut River to receive bounty for scalps, presented Samuel's own father's and daughter Eunice[4] Allen were scalped at same time. Young Samuel[4] was made prisoner. The Agent's Guard (?) Party was advised by the Indians on their return home to pass a river at a particular place, where the treacherous Indians were to be in ambush to massacre and slay all but Samuel. An Indian woman who had been befriended by Lieut Samuel's father warned the guard."

"On the breaking out of the revolution Samuel[4] went into the regular Army as a Lieutenant, where, owing to rivalry, intrigue, his own eccentricity and fearlessness of character, he was not promoted. He resigned after being in many a battle, and acquitting himself well; left the service after 2 or 3 years perfectly disgusted, still warmly disposed to the cause of his country."

(Copied from Slade's Vermont State Papers Page 250, Grand Isle, Vt.)

Vermont Vital Records - Montpelier, Vt.

P.119

An Inventory of the Estate of Eleazer Hawks Allen late of South Hero in the County of Grand Isle (deceased) appraised upon oath by the Subscribed duly appointed to that service by the Hon. Nathan Hutchins Esqr Judge of the court of Probate for the district of Grand Isle.

Real Estate	$	"
Front lot 62 acres South Do 60 --- West lot " 64 -- } total 186 acres appraised at in whole	2381	"
1 Bay Horse 9 years old & ailing	15	..
1 old Mare with suckling Colt	25	..
1 old Brown Horse 11 years old	30	..
3. four old Cows at 15$ each	45	..
1 old Brockled faced Cow	16	..
1 old broken horned brindle cow	14	..
1 broken horned white 3 year old heifer	11	..
1 Two year old red Heifer	9	..
1 Two year old brockled faced heifer	8	50
3 Yearlings 2 Stears & one Heifer	15	50
1 yearling lame 7 mifsing	00	00
1 Yoke of oxon	46	00
1 Two year old Bull	8	00
41 Sheep at one dollar & 25 lambs at 62½ cents a head	56	62
3 barrow hogs at $3.50 each	10	50
3 of the largest Sows at $3. each	9	..
1 Small Sow & seven pigs	5	..
1 old Lumber Waggon	17	50
1 old pleasure Sleigh	7	..
2 ploughs Badly worn	2	40
1 old Harrow with nine Teeth	2	60
	2734	62

P.120

Amount brought forward	$	
	2734	62
1 feather bed Tick & pillows	10	75
1 Do - - - - - do	9	33
8 whole sleigh flannel Blankets at $1. each	8	..
10 pair of pillow cases	2	50
6 half sleigh wollen blankets	4	50
3 linnen sheets part worn	2	50
2 Check flannel blankets	2	50
2 Coverlets one 2 dolrs & the other $3.	5	..
1 Bed Comfortable	2	..
3 Bed Quilts	3	25
3 Bedsteads with cords	3	75
2 Coverlets one at $2.50 & one at $2.00	4	50
1 old bedquilt & 3 Cotton Sheets part worn	3	..
1 light stand & old Chest	1	50
6 new Windsor Chairs at $4.50 & 3 old do at $1	5	50
1 Chest and drawers $1.25 & 1 small chair $0.50	1	75
1 old Case of drawers $1.25 and a chest 1.25 & Bible $1.50	4	..
5 Kitchen chairs $1.25 - Chery Table $3.00	4	25
1 pine Table 0.75 Dish Kettle 0.50	1	25
1 Large Brafs Kettle $7.00 & small Do $1.00	8	00
Dated at South Hero July 26th 1828	2826	45

fees Seth Griffeth $3.50
B Phelps 2.00
C Fletcher 2.50
$ 6.50

Seth Griffeth
Benajah Phelps } appraisers
Calvin Fletcher

The foregoing is a True copy of record
Attest Thomas Cochran register

Vermont Vital Records, Montpelier, Vt.
Vol. 7 - P. 254

Excerpts from Will of Lucy (Martin) Allen

I Lucy Allen of South Hero in the County of Grand Isle and State of Vermont . . . . . .

original house bequeathed to Lucy for 18 yrs. [was] destroyed by fire and I have erected a Brick dwelling house on said premises at an expense of about seven hundred and fifty dollars a part of which sum I now owe and the other part of said sum I have paid out of my own property . . . . . .

bequeath to my children: Gilbert, Rhoda, Laura, Caleb Martin, Olive, Lura, Matilda, Lucy Ann & Philena Allen youngest daughter of my said husband by his 1st wife all my estate.

Will & Testament 29th day of Nov. 1838

I Eleazer Hawks Allen of the Town of South Hero in the county of Grand Isle & State of Vermont being in a low and feeble state of Health but blefsed be God of Sound mind & memory considering the certainty of death and the uncertainty of the time it may happen; have determined to make this my last will and Testament, in manner following that is to say ---

I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Lucy Allen all my personal property of every description wnatsoever & also the use profits and occupancy of all my real estate for and during the term of Eighteen years from the date hereof, and when the said terme of Eighteen years has fully expired it is my will that my s^{d} wife Lucy shall have and enjoy the use and occupancy & profits of one full third of all my real estate during her natural life. -- But in case my s^{d} wife Lucy should die before the s^{d} terme of Eighteen years shall have expired then and in that case it is my will that the rents and proffits of my s^{d} real estate shall be expended in support clothing and Educating my younger Children untill they become of age that is to say sons to the age of Twenty one years and Daughters to the age of Eighteen years and the remainder of the rents and profits of my s^{d} real estate (if any there shall be) after supporting my younger children as afs^{d} & keeping the said real estate in good repair -- Shall be expended in building substantial fences, ditching and other benefitial improvements on s^{d} real estate during the s^{d} terme of Eighteen years ---

And I also give and bequeath to my several children fourteen in number that is to say Eleazer Allen Eunice Pearl, Elisabeth Mooney, Eli Allen; Hannah Winkler Philena Allen Gilbert Allen Rhoda Allen, Laura Allen, Caleb M Allen Lura Allen, Matilda Allen, Lucy Ann Allen & Ollive Allen the residue & remainder of all my real estate to be equally divided between them the s^{d} Eleazer, Eunice Elisabeth, Eli, Hannah Philena Gilbert Rhoda Laura Caleb M. Lucy Matilda Lura Ann and Ollive and to their heirs & legal representatives for ever.

And I do hereby appoint the above named Lucy Allen my beloved wife, sole Executrix of this my last will and Testament and do hereby revoke all other wills by me made.

In witnefs whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 25th day of January in the year of our Lord Christ 1828 -- Eleazer Hawks Allen (Seal)

Signed sealed published and declared by the s^{d} Eleazer Hawks Allen as & for his last will and Testament and in presence of

Benjamin Adams
Sam^{ll} Allen Jr
Judson Fletcher

Be it remembered that at a probate court holden at North Hero June 30th 1828 personally appeared Benjamin Adams Samuel Allen Jr and Judson Fletcher & made solemn oath that they witnefsed the foregoing will and Testament of Eleazer Hawks Allen and saw him sign seal publish & declare the same to be his last will and Testament and do believe the afs^{d} Eleazer Hawks Allen at that time to be sound in mind & memory

The court therefore allow and approve the same and order it to be recorded -- Thomas Cochran register

The foregoing is a true record attest T. C. register

Inventory dated at South Hero July 26th 1828 taken by Seth Griffith, Benajah Phelps and Calvin Fletcher, appraisers - total $2826.45, included a Front lot 62 acres, South D^{o} 60 -, West lot 64 - (total 186 acres) $2380, & farm animals, tools, furniture & clothing $ 445.45

An Inventory of the Estate of Eleazer Hawks Allen late of South Hero in the County of Grand Isle (deceased) appraised upon oath by the Subscribers duly appointed to that service by the Hon. Nathan Hutchins Esqr Judge of the court of Probate for the district of Grand Isle.

		$	"
Front lot 62 acres South D〃 60 — West lot 64 —	} total 186 acres appraised at in whole	2381	"
1 Bay Horse 9 years old & ailing		15	.-
1 old Mare with sucking Colt		25	..
1 old Brown Horse 11 years old		30	..
3 four old Cows at 15$ each		45	.--
1 old Brockled faced Cow		16	..
1 old broken horned brindle cow		14	..
1 broken horned white 3 year old heifer		11	..
1 Two year old red Heifer		9	.-
1 Two year old brockled faced heifer		8	50
3 Yearlings 2 Stears & one Heifer		15	50
1 yearling lame & mifsing		00	00
1 Yoke of oxon		46	00
1 Two year old Bull		8	00
41 Sheep at one dollar & 25 lambs at 62½ cents a head		56	62
3 barrow hogs at $3.50 each		10	50
3 of the largest Sows at $3. each		9	..
1 Small Sow & seven pigs		5	..
1 old Lumber Waggon		17	50
1 old pleasure Sleigh		7	..
2 ploughs Badly worn		2	40
1 old Harrow with nine Teeth		2	60
		2734	62
1 feather bed Tick & pillows		10	75
1 D〃 — — — d〃		9	33
8 whole sleigh flannel Blankets at $1. each		8	..
10 pair of pillow cases		2	50
6 half sleigh wollen blankets		4	50
3 linnen sheets part worn		2	50
2 Check flannel blankets		2	50
2 Coverlets one 2 dol^{rs}. & the other $3.		5	..
1 Bed Comfortable		2	..
3 Bed Quilts		3	25
3 Bedsteads with cords		3	75
2 Coverlets one at $2.50 & one at $2.00		4	50
1 old bedquilt & 3 Cotton Sheets part worn		3	..
1 light stand & old Chest		1	50
6 new Windsor Chairs at $4.50 & 3 old d〃 at $1		5	50
1 Chest and drawers $1.25 & 1 small chair $0.50		1	75
1 old Case of drawers $1.25 and a chest 1.25 & Bible $1.50		4	..
5 Kitchen chairs $1.25 - Chery Table $3.00		4	25
1 pine Table 0.75 Dish Kettle 0.50		1	25
1 Large Brafs Kettles $7.00 & small D〃 $1.00		8	00
Dated at South Hero July 26th 1828		2826	45

Seth Griffeth
Benajah Phelps
Calvin Fletcher
} appraisers

The foregoing is a True copy of record
Attest Thomas Cochran register

fees Seth Griffeth $2.50
B Phelps - 2.00
C Fletcher - 2.00
$6.50

Pages 119-120

ELEAZER HAWKS[5] ALLEN - b. 25 Dec. 1768,
d. May 1828, ae 59 yrs. 5 mos., So. Hero, Vt.
m.(1) 28 Jan. 1790 ?1789/90, Ashfield, Mass. - (E)Unice[6] Gilbert,
dau. of Benjamin[5] & Elizabeth (Moulton) Gilbert
b. 4 Dec. 1769, Brookfield, Mass.; d.

m.(2) 180 - Lucy Martin
dau. of
b. 12 Jan. 1787, , Addison Co., Vt.
d. 4 Feb. 1839, ae 52, So. Hero, Vt. (g.s.)
Her will dated 29 Nov. 1838 (Vt. Probate Rec. Vol. 7 p.254)

He was a farmer, living in Ashfield, Mass. at time of his 1st m. (Cong. Ch. Records). (1790 Census Ashfield, Mass. - 1 male 16 & over; 1 female) His will dated 25 Jan. 1828 - proved 30 June 1828. Inventory dated at South Hero July 26th 1828 - total $2826.45 - for 186 acres of land, farm animals, tools, furniture & clothing.

CHILDREN: (by 1st wife)

Eleazer[6] - b. 17__ ; d. after 25 Jan. 1828
m.?

Eunice[6] - b. 23 Aug. 1792, ; d. 11 Nov. 1831
m. abt. 1813, as 3rd w. of Chauncey[5] Pearl
son of Timothy[4] & Sarah[6] (Swift) Pearl
b. 27 Dec. 1788 ?Manchester, Vt.
d. 3 May 1868 Chazy, New York
8 Children:
Almon(d), Sarah(Sally), Zilpha, Matilda, Fanny Clark,
*James[7](m. Augusta Diana[8] Burt), Jerome and Lucy

Elisabeth[6] - b. 17__ ; d.
m.?

Eli[6] - b. ; d.
m.? 18__ - Lucy
dau. of
b. ; d.
?m.(2) 20 Jan. 1869 - Charles H. Corbin
? Ch.:
Lucy

Hannah[6] - b. ; d.
m. - Simon Minckler
son of
b. ; d.
? Ch.:

Philena[6] - in Lucy (Martin) Allen's will -
(called "youngest daughter of my said husband by his 1st wife")
b. ; d.
still unm. 29 Nov. 1838 (date of step-mo's. will)
? M. 11 May 1842, St. Albans, Vt. - Henry Ainsworth

9 Children: (by 2nd wife) (born So. Hero, Vt.)

Gilbert[6] - b. 4 Mar. 1807, So. Hero, Vt.; d. 29 Jan. 1892 So. Hero, Vt. (g.s.) So. Hero Cem.
m. - Eliza J. Fulton, dau. of Hugh & Susan( )Fulton
b. 23 June 1821, in Ireland
(a farmer) d. 5 Nov. 1907, 86 yrs. 4 mos. 14 days
g.s. So. Hero Cemetery

5 Children:
John Fulton[7] - b. 5 Aug. 1849, So.Hero; d. 1923 (g.s.)
Orville Wheeler[7] - b. 13 June 1853, So.Hero; d. 1928 (g.s.)
m. 15 Feb. 1899 - Nettie L. Kibbe
Milo Landon[7] - b. 1 Sept. 1854, So.Hero; d. 1937 (g.s.)
m. - Emerroy Rockwell
b. 18__ ; d. 1937 (g.s.)
Son: Arthur Rockwell[8] Allen - b. 1886; d. 1964
m. 2 Feb. 1916 - Aura Mary Wright
b. 1894; d. ?aft. 1970
(both listed on Milo's g.s.)
Fred Fulton[7] - b. 12 Apr. 1859, So.Hero; d. 1938 (g.s.)
m. 9 Sept. 1885 - Sarah Robinson
b. 1862; d. 1952 (g.s.)
Mary[7] - b. 20 Sept.1860,

Rhoda[6] - b. 27 Jan. 1809, So.Hero; d. 31 Aug. 1899, 90 yrs. 7 mos. 3 days (g.s.)
(living with Gilbert & Eliza in 1850 & 1860 Census reports.)

Laura[6] - b. 2 Mar. 1811, So. Hero ; d. 1 July 1814

Laura[6] - b. 28 Oct. 1813, So. Hero ; d. 16 Aug. 1842

Caleb Martin[6] - b. 26 Apr. 1816, So. Hero ; d. 4 Mar. 1901

Lura[6] - b. 23 Aug. 1819, So. Hero ; d. Feb. 1909
?m. 10 Oct. 1843 - Joshua Appleyard

Matilda[6] - b. 24 Feb. 1822, So. Hero ; d. 15 Sept.1911
m. Sept.1845 - Milo Langdon

Lucy Ann[6] - b. 26 Mar. 1824, So. Hero ; d. 17 Oct. 1866

Olive B.[6] - b. 31 Aug. 1826, So. Hero ; d.
?m. - Ansel W. Hawkins - at Burke Vt., where she was living.
(living with Gilbert & Eliza in 1850 Census)



Allen coat of arms

Descent of the Allen Family
of Grand Isle, Vermont.

"An ancient Bible, now in the possession of Honorable Joel Allen, contains the following,

> 'At the enthronement of Charles the 2nd, King of England, (1600-1649) a man by the name of Allen, an officer of Oliver Cromwell, fled from the wrath of his majesty and settled in Connecticut where he raised a family of ten children.'"

(See: Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy p. 324)

Which Allens?

Universal Standard Encyclopedia says - Charles I (b. 1600) was King of England 1625-1649 when he was beheaded, & Charles the 2nd (b. 1630) was proclaimed King Feb. 5, 1649. He reached Scotland June 24, 1650 & was hailed as King. Crowned at Scone Jan 1, 1651. Routed by Cromwell he fled to France; ret. later & was announced as King May 8, 1660.



In Memory of Mrs
Hannah Wife of
Mr Samuel Allen
who died March
8th 1771 in ye 69th
Year of her Age

(On the old burying yard, a slate stone slab with uncouth sculpture decked marks the spot where he was laid to rest.)
(Samuel[3], Edward[2], Edward[1])



In Memory of
Mr Samuel Allen who
Fell by the Indian Savages
August ye 25th 1746
Valliantly Defending his
Own Life & Childrens in
ye 45th Year of his Age

Listen to me ye Mortal Men Beware
That you engage No more in direfull
War By means of War my Soul from
Earth is fled My Body Lodg. in
Mansions of the Dead.

(Samuel[5-4-3], Edw.[2-1])

Samuel[6] Allen
b. 2 Feb. 1794, Ashfield, Mass.
d. 8 Apr. 1880, Grand Isle, Vt.
m. 17 Apr. 1814 - Nancy Barnes
dau. of
b. 22 Dec. 1796
d. 6 May 1887. Grand Isle, Vt.

11 Children: (All b. Grand Isle, Vt.)

1. Samuel[7] Lewis Allen - b. 10 Apr. 1815; d. Aug. 1859
2. Daniel[7] Wilson Allen - b. 13 Mar. 1817; d. 19 Mar. 1898
3. Nancy[7] Emily Allen - b. 7 Mar. 1819; d. 14 May 1851
4. Elnathan[7] Allen - b. 22 Apr. 1821; d.
5. Jeremiah[7] Allen - b. 9 Aug. 1823; d. 10 June 1926
6. Dexter[7] Belding Allen - b. 15 July 1825; d.
7. Amaziah[7] T. Allen - b. 14 June 1828; d. 10 Apr. 1892
m. - Berta ?
m(2) Henry Clay[7] Allen as his 3rd wife
8. Electa[7] Marie Allen - b. 9 May 1830; d.
9. Phoebe[7] Ann Allen - b. 12 Sept. 1832; d.
10. Guy[7] W. Allen - b. 12 Oct. 1834; d.
11. Henry Clay[7] Allen - b. 20 Apr. 1838; d. 19 Apr. 1928 Grand Isle, Vt.
m(1) 4 Mar. 1861 - Charlotte Hayes of West Plattsburg, N.Y.
dau. of Elisha & Harriet
b. 6 Oct. 1838; d. 26 Dec. 1867, Grand Isle, Vt.
m(2) 24 Sept. 1868 - Martha Minckler
dau of George & Melissa (Mosher) Minckler
b. 30 Apr. 1850; d. 8 Nov. 19
m(3) 17 Oct. 19 . - Berta (?) Allen
dau. of
widow of his bro. Amaziah[7] T. Allen

3 Children - by 1st wife:

1. Etta May[8] - oldest child - b. 15 Oct. 1861; d. Vt.
m.(1) 15 Oct. 1882 - George Edward Stratton of Hyde Park,
son of James Albert & Hannah (Hayford) Stratton
b. 5 Oct. 1859; d. 11 Nov. 1914, Burlington, Vt.
m(2) 1 Aug. 1922 - George E. Humphrey of Burlington, Vt.

4 Children - by 1st husband:

Ralph Orcutt Stratton - b. 16 Sept. 1885 Burlington, Vt.

Gladys Elizabeth Stratton - b. 17 May 1888 Hyde Park, Vt.

Dorothy Hannah Stratton - b. 18 Jan. 1893 Hyde Park, Vt.
d. 5 May 1911 Burlington, Vt. ae 18

Donald Allen Stratton - b. 26 Dec. 1896 Burlington, Vt.
d. 18 Oct. 1918 Aberdeen, Md ae 21

2. Edmund Clayton[8] Allen - b. 11 Feb. 1863; d. 9 Apr. 1934 Bloomington, Illinois

3. Henry Grant[8] Allen - b. 4 Dec. 1865; d. 6 Oct. 1938

20.

Deborah[6] } ch. of Samuel[5] & Phoebe (Tob(o)y) Allen
Elnathan[6] } (Samuel[4-3], Edw.[2-1])

Deborah[6] - b. 1797 Grand Isle, Vt.
d. 12 Oct. 1862 Paw Paw, Illinois
m.(1) Hazen Bell of Milton, Vermont

4 ch: Elizabeth b. 27 Nov. 1814; Ben b. 8 Nov. 1816;
Samuel b. 5 Dec. 1820; Phebe b. 18 Aug. 1822.

m.(2) James Findlay- son of James & Margaret Findlay
b. 4 June 1792 in Montrose, Farfarshire Co., Scotland
d. 25 Dec. 1876; bur. Augusta, Illinois

6 ch:[1] James Alexander - b. 12 Aug. 1828 So. Hero, Vt.
d. 8 Sept. 1918; bur. Otho, Iowa
m. 27 Oct. 1863 Olive Fredora Goodyear - b. 5 Feb. 1833
d. 30 June 1914
bur. Otho, Iowa
ch: George F. - b. 23 Oct. 1864
d. 17 Jan. 1908
bur. Otho, Iowa
Charles V. - b. 12 Sept. 1866
James L. - b. 5 Aug. 1868
adopted daughter -
Lily Viola Bostwick -
m. Jay A. Bargar

(James Findlay came to the U.S. in War of 1812; took part in the naval battle of Lake Champlain as orderly to Capt. George Downie. James had a bro. Alexander and a sister Mary in Scotland.)

[2] Margaret - b. 10 Dec. 1830; m. Montgomery Cooke
[3] Lavina - b. 15 Apr. 1833; m. James Juday
[4] Mary - b. 3 Aug. 1835; m. Dr. ? Hanna
[5] George - (died in infancy)
[6] Oren G. - b. 14 Feb. 1843; m. Ellen Hatch

Elnathan[6] - b. 29 May 1801 ; d. 23 Nov. 1882
m(1) - Eliza Ann Bullis
dau. of
b. ; d.
m(2) - Rebecca (Belding) Pratt
dau. of
b. ; d.
widow of William Foster Pratt - who d. Nov. 1837

2 ch.: ? by 2d w.
Julia Jane[7] - b. 24 Oct. 1842
d. 2 Aug. 1917

Rev. Wm. Elnathan[7] - b. 13 Feb. 1850
d. 6 July 1913

Pratt ch.:
Dexter Belding Pratt - b. 10 May 1829
m. Susan Nicholson
who d. 24 Apr. 1896 Paw Paw, Ill.
Myron H. Pratt - b. 26 May 1833
Eliza amelia Pratt - b. 23 Dec. 1836; d. 3 Jan. 1906
m(1) Silas Stevens - who was k. by a threshing machine in Iowa
1 son - J. Carlos Stevens - b. 3 Sept. 1856
d. 28 Oct. 1903
m(2) Jeremiah Center - who d. 1879
12 June 1873

THE ALLEN FAMILY

Fourteen Generations

The descendants and ancestors of Diarca Allen

1761-1850

of Lebanon, New Hampshire

Compiled and edited,
with additions and corrections by
Allene Beaumont Duty

Mrs Spencer C Duty
3450 Green Road, Apt 201
Cleveland, OH, 44122

Cleveland, Ohio
1973

Mrs. Spencer C Duty
3450 Green Road, apt 201
cleveland, ohio, 44122

THE ALLEN FAMILY IN NEW ENGLAND, THE FIRST SIX GENERATIONS

SECTION I

FIRST GENERATION

1. GEORGE[1] ALLEN. Little is known about him, but he is probably the George Allen born in England, buried in Sandwich, Mass. 2 May 1648 at age 80.

His will was proved 7 June 1649, etc. all other land left to his sons Henry and SAMUEL. (Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, p. 224.)

He married (2) KATHERINE, born about 1605.

Samuel, Mathew and Thomas came to this country about 1629-30. (Genealogy of the Allen Family from 1568-1882, compiled by Hon. William Allen, revised by Joshia Allen, Farmington, Maine, 1882).

George[1] Allen is probably the progenitor of our Allen line. There is some disagreement about this, but I am satisfied with the evidence which fits into a pattern.

Some sources say that George[1] Allen was the father of Samuel[2] (A Genealogy of the Allen Family from 1568-1882, compiled by Hon. William Allen, revised by Joshia Allen, Farmington, Maine, 1882, p. 5) lists Samuel as the son of George. "Samuel[2] (George[1]) b. in England, came over with the first settlers of Boston in 1628. In 1635 it is recorded that he was a freeman in Braintree."

Genealogy of Allens from 1568, Skowhegan, 1868, on page 4, agrees with the above.

In Pioneers of Massachusetts, by Charles H. Pope, Boston, Mass., 1900, p. 15 the listing is "Samuel Allen, Sawyer, Boston Braintree, freeman 6 May 1635. [see sons of George above] . . . "

This Samuel Allen was a sawyer, an unusual designation for so early a time in New England. The sawyer is one who is engaged in a saw-mill cutting large boards.

In Suffolk Deeds Liber 1, p. 89, "John Webb of Boston, Yeoman,

granted unto Samuel Allen of Braintree sawier his house at Braintree and Nienty Acres of land to the same appertaineing with all fences and appurtenances being bounded on the south with Monotaquid River, on the north with the commons of Braintree, Abraham Harding on the East, and Lieften Tho. Savage on the west. And this was by an absolute deed of sale date 19(2) 1648."

In the Register, Vol. 83, pp. 507-511, Family Bible of William Allen, Jr. of Norridgewock, Somerset Co., Me. "Second son of James Allen born 1636, third son of Samuel, son of George Allen of Lynn and Sandwich 1637."

Savage in the Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England, James Savage, Boston, 1860, Vol. 1, pp. 30, 35 on page 30 says, "George Allen, Lynn 1636, removed next year to Sandwich, was representative 1641-2 at Plymouth. He was buried 2 May 1648 and his will witnessed by Rev. Wm. Leveredge and others, mentions sons Mathew, Henry, SAMUEL, and William, beside "five least children" not named, and made wife Catherine Excetrix."

The Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories in Vol. 9, p. 224, 225 of the Mayflower Descendants gives George Allen's will and the inventory of the estate. The will was proved 7 June 1649.

Also in Plymouth Colony Records of Deeds Mayflower Descendants, Vol. 25, pp. 136-7 there is a deed by Henry and Samuel Allen of Boston of land, inherited by their father George Allen, deceased, and given to them, deed dated 10 July 1656.

Read 2

SECOND GENERATION

2. SAMUEL[2] ALLEN, was probably born in Bridgewater, County Somerset, England about 1600 (History of Martha's Vineyard, Charles E. Banks, Edgartown, Mass., 1925, Vol. III, p. 3) and died in Braintree, Mass. 5 of the 6th month, 1669 (Braintree V.R., p. 639).

He married first in England ANN WHITMORE, who died in Braintree, Mass. 29 Sept. 1641.

He married secondly, MARGARET FRENCH LAMB, widow of Edward Lamb of Watertown. (John Cary, The Plymouth Pilgrim, Seth Cary, pp. 63, 64).

"Samuel Allen, sawyer, Boston, Braintree, freeman 6 May 1635. [see sons of George, above]." (The Pioneers of Massachusetts, Charles Henry Pope, Boston, Mass., 1900, p. 15).

Samuel Allen and his wife Ann came from Bridgewater, County Somerset, England in 1628 or 1630. They were the first Allens of our line to emigrate to America. They first settled in Braintree. He took the oath of allegience in 1635, and was Town Clerk, Selectman, Surveyor of Highways, Constable and Deputy three times. He and his son Samuel fought in King Philip's War. (John Cary, The Plymouth Pilgrim, Seth Cary, Boston, Mass., 1911, pg. 63, 64, 82).

The cane of Miles Standish, which he broke over John Alden's head is still in the possession of one branch of the Allen family.

In The History of Old Braintree and Quincy by W.S. Pattee, Quincy, 1878, p. 28, there is a mention of Samuel Allen. "Samuel Allen 1640, February 24, $\frac{\text{Heads}}{7}$ $\frac{\text{acre}}{28}$ each received 4 acres following grants made in Braintree by Boston as taken from the Boston Records of land grants."

He bought land in Braintree as shown in the following from Suffolk Deeds, Liber I., 89, 90.: "John Webb of Boston yeoman granted unto Samuel Allen of Braintree sawier his house at Braintree & nienty Acres of land to the same appertaineing wth all fences & appurtenances being bounded on the south wth Montaquid River, on the North wth the Comons of Braintree, Abraham Harding on the East,

& Lieften^{t} Tho: Savage on the west. And this was by an absolute deed of sale date 19 (2) 1648."

His will dated 2 August, was probated 16 September 1669 mentions wife Margaret, sons Joseph, SAMUEL and James, daughter Abigail, sons-in-law Josiah Standish and Nathaniel Greenwood. Inventory. F. 228, 125, 9d.

WILL OF SAMUEL ALLEN OF BRAINTREE

August 2, 1669

The last will and testament of Samuel Allen of Braintree, in the county of Suffolk in New England, being very weake in body, yet of perfect memory and understanding. What debts I owe, be paid with as much speed as may be convenient. I give unto my sonn Samuel Allen f20, to bee paid him or his out of my Estate. f10 within one year after my decease and f10 within three years after the first payment bee made. Unto my sonn, James Allen, f5 to bee paid him or his within three years after my decease. Unto my sonn-in-law; Josiah Standish, f10 to bee paid him or his, f5 within one year after my decease & the other within two years after the first payment bee made. Unto my sonn-in-law, Nathaniel Greenwood f5, to bee paid him or his within three years after my decease. Unto my daughter Abigail f30, to bee paid unto her when she shall bee at the age of 21 yeares. The rest of my estate as house & land & what else remains, I leave between my beloved wife and my sonn Joseph Allen, that is to say that my wife shall have half the bennifit of house & land & whatever estate may be left after discharge of the legacies during her life, & the other half to my sonn Joseph. Provided they joyne in what is necessary for the support of such as are left in the family. My will is that my wife shall have liberty to give unto any of our children the whole value of f20 where she shall see need. I make my wife and my sonn Joseph, my Executrix and Executor of this my will.

Witness the hand of

SAMUEL ALLEN

Witnesses

Francis Elliott
John French ✓
Thomas Holbrook

16 September 1669 Francis Elliott and John French deposed.

Inventory of the Estate taken 6th month, 27th day by Francis Elliott, John French. Amt. f228. 1^{s}2.09.

16 September 1669 Margaret Allen, Executrix and Joseph Allen the

Know all men, by these presents that I Margaret Allen the Late wife of Samuell Allen now deceased: & Joseph Allen my Sonne both Of the Towne of Brantry in the Goverment of the Massachusets in New England, for & in consideracon of Twenty pound's. given & appointed to her Paide. by the abovesaide Samuell Allen deceased. to his sonne Samuell Allen of Bridgwater in the Goverment of New Plimouth, Wee the abovesaide Margaret Allen & Joseph Allen doo

hereby acknowledge to have bargained, sold & assigned. & by this bill of Sale have made over to the abovesaide Samuell Allen of Bridgwater twelve Acres of Land, Lying & being within the Towneship of Brantry. butting Vpon the River called Monattient. beginning at the Vpper corner of theire Lot next the River neere the Saw Mill & on the North side of the River, & running downe the river soe far as the Cartway at the Bridge to a crooked Ash tree & running in Length the same breadth as it's by the River till it makes Vp the full Sume of twelve Acres of Land: which Land with Wood. Timber Stones & all other pvilages conteined within the limit's before Specified, I the saide Margaret Allen & Joseph Allen abovesaid doe by these psents. fully. freely, absolutely, aLienate, bargaine, Enfeoffe confirme & for ever make over Vnto the aforesaide Samuell Allen of Bridgewater all our claime, title & jnterest that doth, did or any waies may appeare formerly to belong to Vs or any of or heires Executo. or admr. Vnto the aforesaide Samuell Allen of Bridgwater his heires, Executo. or admr. & assignes; Together with all benefit's pvilages & jmunities thereVnto belonging To have, hold occupy & enjoy as his & theire proper Land, peaceably to Enjoy for ever: without any claime. title & jnterest for ever to bee made by Vs our heires. Executo. & admr. or any Other perso or person's whatsoever for or to any part or porcon Of any of the land before Specified as from Vs apperteining & hereunto have Set or. hand & Seale

Margaret Y Allen her marke & a Seale
Joseph Allen & a Seale

the late being jnterlined in ye 2d line before Sealing

Signed Sealed & Delivered in the presence of vs
Daniell Preston
Samuell Greenewood
Nathaniell Greenewood

This jnstrument was acKnowledged by Margaret Allen & Joseph Allen as theire Act & deede. Novembr. 16th. 1672
before Edward Ting Assist.

Recorded & Compared. Novr. 21th. 1672. p: Isaac Addington Cler.

eldest son Executor to the last will and testament of Samuel Allen, deposed.

Children, by first wife: - Ann Whitmore

3. i. SAMUEL[3], b. 10 Nov. 1632.

ii. MARY[3], b. 1634; m. 24 Jan. 1655/6 NATHANIEL GREENWOOD of Boston, bpt. 23 Aug. 1631, and d. 31 July 1684. (Greenwood Family of Norwich, England in America, by I.J. Greenwood, 1934, p. 16).

iii. JAMES[3], b. 1636; founder of Martha's Vineyard Allens.

iv. SARAH[3], b. 30 March 1639; m. 1655, as his second wife, Lieut. JOSIAH STANDISH, second son of Miles Standish of the Mayflower. The Lieutenant was an original proprietor of the town of Bridgewater, having bought it in company with others, of Massasoit, the Indian Chief.

Children, by second wife: - Margaret French Lamb

v. ABIGAIL[3], b. 1645; m. in Bridgewater 7 Dec. 1670 JOHN CARY, JR. (V.R.) of Duxbury. (John Cary, The Plymouth Pilgrim, by Seth Cary, 1911, p. 63, 64).

vi. JOSEPH[3], b. 15 May 1650; m. (1) RUTH LEEDS, 4 ch.; m. (2) 30 Nov. 1670 (Braintree V.R.) REBECCA LEADER, 3 ch.; m. (3) Mrs. LYDIA HOLBROOK, who d. Braintree 23 April 1702 (V.R.).

(Genealogy of Allen and Whittier Families, by Asa Allen, Salem, O., 1872, pp. 95-97, Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England, James Savage, Boston, 1860, Vol. 1, p. 35).

THIRD GENERATION

3. DEACON SAMUEL[3] ALLEN (Samuel[2] George[1]), was born 10 Nov. 1632. He died in East Bridgewater, Mass. in 1703 at the age of 71 years.

He married about 1658 SARAH[2] PARTRIDGE of Duxbury, born in 1639, daughter of George and Sarah Tracy Partridge.

"He was one of the original landed proprietors of the parish of East Bridgewater and he held many offices of trust and honor from the people. He was the second town clerk from 1683 to 1702, was a member of the Legislature in 1693, was in many battles with the Indians in those times and once while on a march to join Captain Church with twenty of his neighbors, took seventeen prisoners after a desparate conflict. The records of the town still bear witness of his character for accuracy and research. He was a deacon of the church." (The Register, Vol. 10, p. 225). He was a representative of the General Court of Mass., a commissioner in 1637, agent to Plymouth in 1689. He was in King Philip's War in 1675.

Children, (from Bridgewater, Mass. V.R. Mayflower Descendants, Vol. 2, p. 91, 92):

4.
i. SAMUEL[4], b. 4 Dec. 1660, m (1) Rebecca Cary, (2) Mary Alden
ii. ESSIEL[4], b. 1 March 1662/3.
iii. MEHITABLE[4], b. Duxbury 20 Jan. 1664; m. 1685, ISAAC ALDEN, grandson of Hon. John Alden of the Mayflower, the Governor's Assistant, and son of Joseph Alden.
iv. SARAH[4], b. 14 April 1667; m. JONATHAN CARY; m. (2) BENJAMIN SNOW.
v. BETHIAH[4], b. 12 May 1669; m. JOHN PRYOR.
vi. NATHANIEL[4], b. 10 Feb. 1672; m. BELTHEAH CONANT.
vii. EBENEZER[4], b. 14 Oct. 1674; m. REBECCA SCATE.
viii. JOSIAH[4], b. 21 April 1677; m. MARY READ.
ix. ELISHA[4], b. 8 Feb. 1678; m. MEHITABLE BRYAM, dau. Nicholas.
x. NEHEMIAH[4], b. 5 Jan. 1680; d. 1703.

(The Register, Vol. 10, p. 225)

Hon. Nahum Mitchell says, "East Bridgewater is indebted to the Allen Family, for the burying ground, meeting house lot, and the training field which were given by them." (History of Bridgewater, Mitchell, p. 99). (Genealogy of the Allen and Whittier Families, by Asa Allen, Salem, O., pp. 95-97, 107-109).

FOURTH GENERATION

4. SAMUEL[4] ALLEN (Samuel[3-2] George[1]), was born in Bridgewater, Mass. 4 Dec. 1660 (V.R.).

(1) He married in Bridgewater 2 Dec. 1685 (V.R. p. 29) REBECCA CARY, born 30 March 1665, daughter of John and Elizabeth Godfrey Cary, of Bridgewater, Mass. and sister of John and Jonathan Cary above named. She died 29 Oct. 1697 in Bridgewater (V.R. p. 429).

(2) He married secondly, in 1700, MARY ALDEN, sister of the above Isaac Alden and granddaughter of John Alden.

His will is dated 1736.

Children, by first wife (Bridgewater V.R.):

i. SAMUEL[5], b. Bridgewater 18 Oct. 1686 (V.R.); d. 1750; m. in 1728 JANE LURNER, of Weymouth.

ii. EPHRAIM[5], b. 11 April 1689 (V.R.); m. ZIPPARAH CRANE; settled in Royalton, Vt.

5. iii. TIMOTHY[5], b. in Bridgewater 22 Feb. 1691 (V.R. Vol. 1, p. 30).

iv. JOSEPH[5], b. 11 Aug. 1693; d. 14 Aug. 1693.

v. MEHITABLE[5], b. 18 Dec. 1694; m. Mr. BUSHNELL.

vi. still born son, b. 26 Oct. 1697.

Children, by second wife: Mary Alden?

vii. JOSEPH[5], b. 1701; went to Ashfield.

viii. BENJAMIN[5], b. 1702; m. MEHITABLE; had 4 ch.; settled in Attleb

ix. MARY[5], b. 1704; m. 1726 HENRY KINGMAN; d. 1740; 4 ch.

x. REBECCA[5], b. 1706; d. 1740; m. JOHN KINGMAN, cousin of the above Henry; 6 ch.

xi. MATTHEW[5], b. 1708; m. 1735 SARAH BRETT; 6 ch.

xii. SETH[5], b. 1710; m. 1735 REBECCA RICHARD, of Plympton; 6 ch.

✓ xiii. ABIGAIL[5], b. 1712; m. SHUBAEL WALDO of Windham, Conn.

Timothy, Joseph and Benjamin migrated to Norwich, Conn.

GEORGE[1] ALLEN

He was probably a yeoman farmer, living near Bridgewater, co. Somerset, England, (perhaps of Saltford, co. Somerset), when Rev. Joseph Hull collected his little company to migrate to America, to escape religious persecution.

The custom house records show that on March 20, 1635, at Weymouth, Eng., George Allin, aged 24, Katheryn (Allyn) his wife, aged 30, and their children, George (Allyn) aged 16, William (Allyn) aged 8, Mathew (Allyn) aged 6, and a servant, Edward (Poole) aged 26, embarked for America. The ages given at custom houses are rarely exact and in the case of George (Allin) Sr., evidently false. This vessel (name unknown) arrived May 5, 1635.

He was at Lynn for a short time. On July 8, 1635, the General Court voted "There is leave granted to 21 families to sitt down at Wessagusaus," the name being soon changed to "Waymothe." Among the number who formed this company was George Allen. He joined Edmond Freeman and others in the purchase of township of Sandwich; and settled there May 1637. He became freeman 30 June 1639 and constable for the remainder of the year; 1st dep. Gen Court, Plymouth 1640 - 44; rep. 1641 and 1642, Plymouth.

He built his home in 1646, ¼ mile from the Friend's Meeting House, on main road to the Cape. It was in good repair in 1860 but taken down in 1880. He was a puritan and a Baptist. He had 10 sons, some of whom came over from England before him, settling in vicinity of Boston. Later most of them and their families removed to Sandwich and settled near their father's home.

His will, proved 7 June 1648, named sons: Matthew, Henry, Samuel and William and also made provision for his "five least children" without naming them, and made his wife Executrix.

Inventory, taken 22d of Sept. 1648; prob. 8 June 1649, total £44-16-00

"Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England - Vol. II
Court Records 1641 - 1651" (Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, M.D. - 1855)

4 Aug. 1651 "At Court of Asistants holden at New Plym a warrent directed to require Ralph Allen, Seni, psonally to appeer, to answare vnto such misdemeanors as wherof hee is accused."

8 June 1651 "George Allen, of Sandwidge, fined 20s for refusing to serve on the grand inquest."

7 Oct. 1651 "presented at court -

Ralph Allen, Senior, and his wife
Gorge Allen and his wife
William Allen
Richard Kerby
Peeter Gaunt and his wife
Rose Newland
Edmond Freeman, Seni, and his wife
Goodwife Turner
Widdow Knott

all of the towne of Sandwidg, for not frequenting the publick worship of God, contrarye to order made the 6th of June 1651."

Who are the parents of Ebenezer Allen - b. Sandwich "Febreuarey the 10th 1649" ?

ALLEN, GEORGE

George Allen's Will

[fol. 84] The last Will and Testament of Georg Allen the elder late of Sandwidge

Imprimis I give unto all my Children twelvepence a peece

It I give unto my sonne matthw one Calfe & five shillinges

It I give unto my wife the ould Cow

It I leave my house & household stufe to my wife During the time yt shee Continueth unmarried but in Case shee marries againe my will is yt thay shalbee Desposed of to bee Devided amongst my five least Children

It I give unto my five least Children a Cow a peece

It I give unto my sonn Willam the meadow I bought of Peeter Gaunt being in the 2cond Devission

It for my land & the rest of my meadow I give unto my sonns henery & Samuell

It for my adventure in the barkque I leave to my wife & the five least Children

Witnes my hand
Georg Allen

in the prsence of us
Willam Leveridge
John Vincent
Richard Bourne

The above written will & Testament of Georg Allen Desseased was proved before the Court holden at New Plymouth the 7th of June 1649 upon the oath of Mr Willam Léveridge Richard Bourne John Vincent

George Allen Did nominate his wife Katheren Allen to bee his Executrix & Ralph Allen & Richard Bourne overseers of this his will

Witnes Ralph Allen
Willam Newland

An Inventory of the goods of Georg Allen of Sandwidg latly Desseased taken by Edward Dillingham & Richard Bourne the 22cond of September 1648 Exhibited to the generall Court holden at New Plym the eight of June 1649 upon the oath of Katheren Allen:

	£	s	d
Imprimis his wearing apparrell	01	15	00
It five Cowes & 4 Calves	23	00	00
It 3 axes one Crose Cut sawe two handsawes six augers two addses six Chissels two gouges two playnes with som other smale thinges	01	10	00
It three hoes two wedges	00	08	00
It six peeces of brasse	01	00	00
It 5 peeces of Pewter	00	06	00
It one Iron pot & kett[el]l with pothangers tonges fryingpan one gun barrell one locke	01	05	00
It one Chest one box one payer of sheets two pllow beers two napkins one Table Cloth	01	00	00
It one feather bed 2 pillowes 2 bolsters one rugg	02	00	00
It one old bed & blanket	00	10	00
It two little wheel bedsteds one great Caske 2 payles one little tubb 3 trayes 3 bowle dishes two glase bottles one smothing Iron	01	00	00

It three swine	02	10 00
It three acars of Corn	04	10 00
It one Canow	00	12 00
It in Plymouth barkque	03	00 00
receved of this 1£ 7s		
It one grindstone one meal sieve two Chesefats six trenchers one Candelstick 2 butter pots butter skales five Dishes with stooles & som other smale thinges with things forgotten	00	10 00
som	44	16 00

Edward Dillingham
Richard Bourne

Source: "Mayflower Descendant" #9

FAMILY HISTORY

GEORGE[1] ALLEN - prob. son of Ralph Allen of Thurcaston, Leicestershire, England.
b. abt. 1568, Saltford, ?Greater Manchester, England [from Gordon Tully]
d. May 1648, ae abt. 80, Sandwich, Mass.;"buried the 2cond of May."
m.1) ? 16--, Eng. - Katherine Davis [from Gordon Tully]

?Graves of 3rd wife - Dist. Register, Dec. 1935 p. 4

m.2) 162-, Eng. - Katherine ?Starks - dau.of
b. 1605 ; d. 1657
m.2) abt. 1648 - John[1] Collins, Sr., of Boston (q.v.)
George, with 2nd wife and 3 sons came over in a vessel arriving 5 May 1635.(p.1)

Order?

CHILDREN: (by 1st wife)

Samuel[2] Allen - b. abt. 1600, Eng. Ø 1628 (see his page)

Henry[2] Allen - b. 16--, Eng. Ø ? ; d. 1690, Stratford, Conn.
m.1) - widow of William Tifte
m.2) - Judith ?

3 sons:

Thomas[2] - b. 16--, Eng. Ø ?
[Is he the Thomas Allyn listed Barnstable Town Records 1648/49?]

John[2] Allen - b. 16--, Eng.

Robert[2] Allen - b. 16--, Eng.

Ralph[2] Allen - b. 1614, Eng. Ø ? ; d. bef. 19 Mar. 1609 Sandwich (Inv.date)
m.1) - ? ?
m.2) 1645 Sandwich - Esther[2] Swift, dau. of William[1] Swift (q.v.)
b. 1630, England; d. bef. 1691
Ralph was an early convert to Quaker doctrine, having thrown his home open for a "Friend's Meeting"; he was fined and thrown into prison in Boston, but was released when King Charles issued a royal decree which effectively put an end to Quaker persecutions. ["William[1] Gifford" - NEHG Reg. Vol. 128 - Oct. 1974]

Children: (by 1st wife ?)

John?Job[3] - b.
Joseph[3] - b. 1642; d. 1704; m.1) 1662 Sarah Holley of Shrewsbury, N.J.- 10 ch.
m.2) Sarah Hall - 3 sons
Increase[3] - b. ; d. 1723; m. Rachel ? - 8 ch.
Zachariah[3] - b.
Patience[3] - b. ; d. 14 Dec. 1711; m. Richard Evans of Newport,

Children: (by 2nd wife) [information from Swift Genealogy]

Jedediah[3] - b. 3 Jan. 1646 ; d. 21 Nov. 1712, N.J.
m. 1668/9 - Elizabeth[2] Howland, dau. of Henry[1] who Ø abt. 1623/4 & joined the Society of Friends - 10 ch.
Henry was brother of John[1] Howland

Josiah[3] - b. 3 Jan. 1647
Ebenezer[3] - b. 10 Feb. 1649/50; m. Abigail Hill, dau. of Zebulon - 3 sons
Experience[3] b. 14 Mar. 1651/2
Ephraim[3] - b. 20 Mar. 1656/7; d. 29 Nov. 1691; m. 29 Jan. 1681 Margaret[3] Wardell dau.of Eliakim[2] & Lydia (Perkins) Wardell

?Hester/Esther - b. 8 Dec. 1648?
?Mary - b. 16 April 16--: d. 18 Feb. 1675

(continued over)

ment.in
fa's.wil
" " " "
Form A3. Copyright 1963 by The Everton Publishers, Inc., P.O. Box 306, Logan, Utah. Publishers of THE GENEALOGICAL HELPER. Send for a free catalogue with full and full descriptions of genealogical aids

George[2] Allen - b. abt. 1619, England; d. testate after 1685, Sandwich, Mass.
(Ø 1635, ae 16)
m.1) - Hannah ? , dau.of
b. ; d.
m.2) - Sarah ? , dau.of
b. ; d. 1693

? 5 Children: (by 1st wife)

Caleb[3] - b. 24 June 1646 ;?bur. 27 June 1647, Sandwich
* Caleb[3] - b. 2/27 June 1648; m. - Elizabeth[2] Sisson - 7 ch.
dau. of Richard[1] & Mary (?) Sisson
Judah[3] - b. 14/30 Jan. 1650/1; m. - Mary Wooley
Ephraim[3] - b. 14 Jan. 1652/3;
Elizabeth[3] - b. 20 Jan. 1654/5; m. - John Williams

? 8 Children: (by 2nd wife)

Matthew[3] - b. 15/16 June 1657; m. - Rachel French
twins { James[3] - b. 5 Aug. 1658;
John[3] - b. 5 Aug. 1658; m. 1700 Alice Worthlake (Sandwich V.R.)
Lydia[3] - b. May 1660;
Daniel[3] - b. 23 May 1663; m. - Bathsheba[2] Hoxie - 5 ch.
dau.of
Hannah[3] - b. 15 May 1666;
Ebenezer[3] - b. 9. 3mo. 1668;
George[3] - b. 20 June 1672; m. - Elizabeth Hallett - 1 son

Gideon[2] Allen - b. 16--, England; d. 1693 Milford, Conn.
m. - Sarah * Prudden * 1650 dau.of
b. ; d.

Children:
John[3] - b. 20/24 Oct. 1672 or 73, Swansey, Mass.
Gideon[3] - b.
Sarah[3] - b.
George[3] - b. Jan. 1678; d. Oct. 1734
Hannah[3] - b.
Abigail[3] - b.

ment. in fa's will William[2] Allen - b. abt. 1627, England; d. 1 Oct. 1705, Sandwich, Mass. (testate)
(Ø 1635 ae 8) m. 21 Mar. 1649/50, Sandwich - Priscilla[2] Brown (Peter[1] & 1st w.)
No Children b. aft. 1 June 1627 ; d.
[Source: "Families of Pilgrims" - Peter Brown]

ment. in fa's will Matthew[2] Allen - b. abt. 1629, England; d. testate 1695 Dartmouth, Mass. where they rem.
(Ø 1635 ae 6) m. 6 June 1657 - Sarah Kirby - dau. of ?Richard[1] & ?Jane(?) Kirby
b. ; d. 1688 *

Children:
Dorothy[3] - b. 9 Apr. 1659 ; m. - John Calvin of Dartmouth
Miriam[3] - b. June 1661 ; m. - John Easton
Deborah[3] - b. May 1663 ;
Samuel[3] - b. Feb. 1665/6;
Mary[3] - b. Nov. 1668 ;
Ahazadiah[3] - b. 27 Apr. 1671 ;
Matthew[3] - b. 10 June 1673 ; m. - 1 son

"5 least children" (mentioned in father's will)

(see p. 4a)

* Richard[4] Allen, son of Caleb[3] & Elizabeth[2] (Richard[1]) Sisson Allen
b. 8 Aug. 1677 ; m. abt. 1695 Hannah[3] Butler (Daniel[2], Thos[1]) b. abt. 1673

[NEHG Reg. Jan. 1973 Vol. 127]

5 ch. Caleb, Daniel, Elizabeth, Dorothy, James

"5 least children" of George[1] Allen:

Source 1

?Rose[2] - b.
m.1) - Joseph[1] Holley (or Holway) [NEHGR Vol. 128 - Oct. 1974
b. ; d. ?1647 P. 247]
m.2) - William Newland, son of
b. ; d.

? Children:

Source 3

?Francis[2] - b. ; d. 1697*
m. 20 July 1662 - Mary[2] Barlow, dau. of George[1] & Mary (Vincent)(Stetson)Barlow
b. ; d. 1676

6 Children:
Rachel[3] - b. 3 July 1663;
Abigail[3] - b. 2 Aug. 1665;
Abiah[3] - b. 10 Dec. 1666; m. - Zachariah[2] Jenkins - 9 ch.
Rebecca[3] - b. 2 Aug. 1668;
Hannah[3] - b. 25 Aug. 1672;
Dinah[3] - b. 1675; m. 1704 - Eliashib Smith

Source 2

?Jonah Allin, Sr. b. ; d.
m.1) - Constant ? , d. 22 Apr. 1667, Taunton, Mass.
b. , dau. of
m.2) 14 Dec. 1667, Taunton - Frances Hill, of Unketey, dau.of
b. ; d.

Children:
Jonah Allin, Jr. b. ; d.
m.

Children: (b. Taunton, Mass.)
Ester - b. 3 Jan. 1662
Mary - b. 12 May 1663
Sarah - b. 4 Nov. 1665
Jonah - b. 17 Aug. 1667

Source 2

?Daniel Allin - b. ; d.
m. - Mary ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

Children:
Elizabeth - b. 28 Sept. 1673
Christian (a dau.) - b. 26 Jan. 1674 [? 1674/5]

Source 2

?Isaac Allin - b. ; d.
m. 30 May 1673 - Mary Bowers, dau. of
b. ; d.

Children: (b. Rehoboth, Mass.)
Isaac - b. 3 Jan. 1674
Katheren - b. 18 Jan. 1679 ? (or Catherine)

4.

5a.

Source 2

? Joseph Allin b. ; d.
m. 10 Nov. 1673, Rehoboth - Hannah Sabin, dau. of
b. ; d.

? Nehemiah Allin - b.
bur. 24 June 1675, Swansey, Mass.

Source 1 - Did George Allen b. 1568 Eng. d. 1648 Sandwich, have dau. Rose who m. Joseph Holley? Joseph d. 1647? She m. 2nd Wm. Newland. Swop info. M 1-58G RI "YANKEE" MAR. 1974

YES. See "Great Migration" Vol I A-B p 28-35

Source 2 - "Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England"- Vol. VIII
Misc. Records 1633-1689
(Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, M. D. - 1857)

Source 3 - "Genealogical Notes - Barnstable Families" Vol. 3
(Bangs - Battishall/Badishall) - at Sturgis Library



HERE LYES BURIED Y BODY OF
MRS ELIZABETH ALLEN Y RELICT
OF JAMES ALLEN ESQ SHE DIED
IN HOPES OF GLORIOUS RESURRECTION
AUGUST THE 8 1729 IN
THE 79 YEAR OF HER AGE
BLESSED ARE THE DEAD THAT
DYE IN THE LORD.

WEST TISBURY BURYING GROUND
MARTHA'S VINEYARD, MASS.

THE LAND A GIFT OF JAMES ALLEN
and his WIFE.



HERE LYES THE
BODY OF JAMES
ALLEN ESQR
AGED 78 YEARS
DIED JULY Y 25
1714

SAMUEL[2] ALLEN - b. abt. 1600, England; d. 5 Aug. 1669, Braintree, Mass.
m.(1) abt. 1631 - Anne Whitmore (Gordon Tully info)
dau. of
b. ; d. 29 Sept. 1641, Braintree, Mass.
m.(2) abt. 164? - Margaret (French) Lamb
dau. of
widow of Elder Edward Lamb
b. ; d.

A sawyer by trade; Ø from Bridgewater, co. Somerset, England in 1628, with first settlers of Boston; rem. to Braintree 1629; ?at New Towne (Cambridge) 1632; freeman 6 May 1635; rem. to Sandwich 1636; had gr. of 28 a. in Braintree for 7 persons in 1640. He was Braintree's town clerk for many years. His will - dated 2 Aug. 1669, probated 16 Sept. following, "bequeathed to his son James five pounds to be paid 'within three years after my decease' and to his 'Sonn in Law Josiah Standish' he devised double that amount."

CHILDREN (by 1st wife)

1. Deacon Samuel F.[3] - b. 10 Nov. 1632 ; d. 1703, ae 71
m. 1658 - Sarah[2] Partridge
dau. of George[1] & Sarah[2] (Tracy) Partridge of Duxbury, Mass.
b. 2 Sept. 1639 ; d.
A Deacon; settled in East Bridgewater, Mass., 1660.
10 Children:

Samuel[4]	- b. 4 Dec. 1660	; m.(1) Rebeckah Cary	- 5 ch.
		m.(2) Mary Alden	- 7 ch.
Asahel[4] (Ezriel)	b. 1 Mar. 1662/3 ;		
Mehitabel[4]	- b. 20 Jan. 1664/5	; m. Isaac[3] Alden	- 9 ch.
Sarah[4]	- b. 14 Apr. 1667	; m.(1) Jonathan Cary	- 3 ch.+?
		m.(2) Benjamin Snow	- 1 dau.
Bethiah[4]	- b. 12 May 1669	; m. John Pryor	- 4 ch.
Nathaniel[4]	- b. 10 Feb. 1672	; m.(1) Bethiah Conant	- 3 ch.
		m.(2) Abigail ?	- 2 ch.
Ebenezer[4]	- b. 14 Oct. 1674	; m. Rebeckah Scate	- 13 ch.
Josiah[4]	- b. 21 Apr. 1677	; m. Mary Read	- 8 ch.
Elisha[4]	- b. 8 Feb. 1678/9	; m. Mehitabel[3] Byram	- 8 ch.
★ Nehemiah[4]	- b. 5 Jan. 1680/1	; m. Sarah Wormel	- 6 ch.

2. Mary[3] - b. 1634 ; d. 7 Dec. 1709
m.(1) 24 Jan. 1655/6, Weymouth, Mass. - Nathaniel Greenwood
son of Miles & Abigail (?) Greenwood
bap. 23 Aug. 1631, Norwich, England; d. 31 July 1684
g.s. - Copp's Hill, Boston, Mass.
m.(2) 12 June 1690 - Capt. Theophilus Frary
son of
b. ; d. 1700 ★
Her 1st husb. was a shipwright, Selectman and constable.
6 Children: (by 1st husb.)

Miles	- b. 23 May 1660	; d. y.	
Samuel	- b. 24 Sep. 1662	; m. Elizabeth Bronsdon	- 11 ch.
Isaac	- b. abt. 1665	; m. Anna Lynde	- 2 ch.
Anna	- b. 7 Apr. 1669	; m.(1) James Green	- 1 dau.
		m.(2) Nathaniel Henchman	- 3 ch.
Mary	- b. 26 Sep. 16--	; d. y.	
Sarah	- b. 24 Feb. 1673/4	; d. y.	

3. *James[3] - b. abt. 1636, Braintree, Mass. (q.v.)

4. Sarah[3] - b. 30 Mar. 1639, Braintree, Mass.; d.
m. 1656, as 2d w. of Lieut. Josiah[2] Standish, of East Bridgewater son of Capt. Miles[1] & 2d w. Barbara ( ) Standish
b. 1634 ; d. 19 Mar. 1690, Preston, Conn.
m.(1) - Mary[2] Dingley - d. s.p. 1st of July 1655 ?Marshfield, Mass.

He was freeman at Duxbury, May 1657; Lieut. & later Capt. of the company for defense of Duxbury; selectman; Dep. to Gen. Court at Plymouth; rem. to Taunton; in Norwich, Conn., by 5 Feb. 1687, when he bought 150 acres; bought a 1,000 acre right, same yr. in Windham, Conn.; appointed by Gen. Court of Conn. Colony, 1689, "to take care of the Trayne Band of Preston."

9 Children:

Mary[3]	- b.	1660?	; m. James Cary	- ?5 ch.
Mehitable[3]	- b.		; d. bef. 1731	
Martha[3]	- b.		; d. aft. 22 June 1730, unm.	
Miles[3]	- b.		; m.(1) Mehitable(Cary)Adams	- s.p.
			m.(2) Elizabeth ?	
Josiah[3]	- b.		; m. Sarah ?	- 6 ch.
Samuel[3]	- b.abt.	1680	; m.(1) Deborah Gates	- 7 ch.
			m.(2) Mrs. Hannah Parke	- s.p.
Israel[3]	- b.		; m. Elizabeth Richards	- 4 ch.
Lois[3]	- b.		; m.(1) Hugh Calkins ?Caulfield	-
			m.(2) ? Abel	-
			m.(3) Lt. John[3] Sprague	-
Mercy[3]	- b.		; m. Ralph Wheelock	- a dau.

West of Meadows vineyard 1st wife Rem. Saml. Clos. Est. Bridg. 1725 — dep. Abigail 7 1st wife

CHILDREN: (by 2nd wife)

5. Abigail[3] - b. 1645 ; d. 172_ (Will recorded 1729)
m. 7 Dec. 1670, Bridgewater, Mass. - John[2] Cary, eldest son of John[1] and Elizabeth (Godfrey) Cary (John[1] ae 25 from Bristol, Eng.
b. 4 Nov. 1645, Duxbury; d. 14 July 1721
Res. Bridgewater, Mass.; rem. to Taunton or Bristol, 1680; Register of Deeds.

11 Children:

John[3]	- b. 6 Nov. 1671	; d. inf.		
Seth[3]	- b. 28 Jan. 1672	;		
John[3]	- b. 9 Dec. 1674	; m.	Damaris[4] Arnold	- 4 ch.
Nathaniel[3]	- b. 24 Nov. 1676	; d. 11 Dec. 1739		- s.p.
Eleazer[3]	- b. 27 Sep. 1678	; m.	Lydia Throope	- 11 ch.
James[3]	- b. 10 June 1680	; m.	Bridget Pocoke	- 8 ch.
Benjamin[3]	- b. 29 Aug. 1681	; m.	Susanna Kent	- 14 ch.
Elizabeth[3]	- b. 23 May 1683	; m.	Ephraim Kidder	- ? ch.
Abigail[3]	- b. 31 Aug. 1684 Bristol R.I.	; m. 6 May 1708	Samuel[3] Howland (John[2] John[1])	- 10 ch.
Josiah[3]	- b. 6 May 1686	; m.	Ruth Reynolds	- 3 ch.
Timothy[3]	- b. 15 Feb. 1687/8	;		

6. Joseph[3] - b. 15 Mar./May 1650, Braintree, Mass.; d. 5/20 Mar. 1726/7
m.(1) 30 Jan. 1670/1 - Rebecca Leader
dau. of John & Abigail ( ) Leader
b. 10 Apr. 1652 ; d. 23 Apr. 1702
m.(2) - Mrs. Lydia Holbrook, widow of Samuel Holbrook
dau. of
b. ; d. bet. 2 Apr. - 11 June 1745

He was a prominent man in his day; Deacon & Town Treasurer.

7 Children: (by 1st wife)

Joseph[4]	- b.			
Benjamin[4]	- b. 31 Oct. 1679	; m.	Sarah Tompson	- 12 ch.

JAMES[3] ALLEN - b. abt. 1636, Braintree, Mass.; d. 25 July 1714, ae 78 (from Gordon Tully) ae 77, Tisbury, M's V.
bur. at West Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, in burial ground for which he had donated the land, "october 2d: 1701".

m. 1662 - Elizabeth ~~Perkins~~ Partridge (Gordon Tully info.)
dau. of George[2] and Sarah[2] (Tracy) Partridge
b. abt. 1644; d. 7 Aug. 1722, ae 78 (See note below)
bur. in burial ground West Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard.
g.s. says - Aug. 8, 1722 in 79th yr.
will proved 2 Oct. 1722 Hist. of M's V. Vol 1 "Fam Gen" 1925

James[3] Allen - lived in Sandwich in 1662, later removed to Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, and was one of the leading spirits in the towns of Tisbury & Chilmark. He was one of the largest landholders - at one time or another he owned 7 of the original home lots on the west side of Old Mill Brook, besides all the dividends accruing to them. There are no less than 30 conveyances from him recorded on the county land records.

The first home lot drawn by him is thus described:

> "Thes are the Lands of James allin Lieng In the tounship of tisbury one Lot containing forty 8 ackers bounded on the south by nathannil skiffs Lot and on the north by Jeremiah whittens Lot Lieng in bredeth forty 8 pols by the reiver and runeth westward from the reiver 8 skore pols in lenght with one Lot in the gret neck bounded on the est by the middel of the watar which partth the neck and on the west by goodman of with a sixtenth part of all undevided Lands and Meddo ------ to the said town the devided Lands being more of les as thay are Laid out
> This is the Record of the Landes and inharitanc of James Allen in the town of tisbury" (Tisbury Records, 8.) (He sold it in 1692 to John Pease, Jr., of Edgartown, Mass.)

In 1675, James was an ass't. under the Mayhew regime (equivalent to a justice on the bench), one of the first three J.P. after the island was included in Mass. He began purchases of the large estate he finally owned in Chilmark, buying 55 acres near Abel's Hill on south side of road, 28 Feb. 1677/8; 90 acres extending from road southward to the pond, 2 Apr. 1678; 20 acres more adjoining 1st purchase, 7 May 1686. Became a citizen of Chilmark between 1682 - 90. Before his death he gave the home farm of about 250 acres to two sons: ½ to Ebenezer in 1698, to be available after decease of father & mother, and the Keephiggon lot near the Tisbury line to Samuel in 1705. As asst. Justice of the King's Bench, he served for at least 6 yrs.

The record of his gift of land for a burial ground and for 2d meeting-house in Tisbury read:

> "Know all men by these preasents that I, James Allen of Chillmark do give and grant unto the Town of Tisbury an acker of Land Lying within abigall peses fence for Ever for a burying place and to set a meeting house on free from me my heires or assigns for Ever
> october 2d: 1701 James Allen"
>
> (Tisbury Records, 40.) (This is on the west bank of the Old Mill River, which for 200 yrs. has been a cemetery for the town & here for 165 yrs. the townspeople assembled weekly for worship. 1911 .)

Widow's will dated 11 May 1716, proved 2 Oct. 1722.

12 CHILDREN:

1. *Amy[4] - b. 14 Aug. 1663, Sandwich, Mass.; d. 24 Feb. 1709/10, Falmouth, Mass. in her 47th yr.; g.s. - Old Burying Ground, Mill Road, Falmouth, Mass.
m. 7 Dec. 1683 - Joseph[3] Hatch, s.of Jonathan[2] & Sarah[2](Rowley) Hatch
b. 7 Mar. 1654, Barnstable; d. 16 Feb. 1735/6, Falmouth (g.s.)

10 Children:

Lydia[4]	- b. 13 July 1685	; m.	William Gifford, Jr.	- 13 ch.
Amy[4]	- b. 10 July 1687	; m.	Jonathan[3] Delano	- 13 ch.
Joseph[4]	- b. 3 Aug. 1689	; m.(1)	Mary/Mercy Weeks	- 6 ch.
		m.(2)	? ?	- 2 ch.
		m.(3)	Rebecca(Parker)Lothrop	- 4 ch.
Ichabod[4]	- b. 28 Oct. 1691	; m.	Abigail Weeks	- 8 ch.
*Ruth[4]	- b. 9 Nov. 1693	; m.	Samuel[4] Swift	- 9 ch.
Joanna[4]	- b. 2 June 1696	; d. y.		
Elizabeth[4]	- b. 1 Nov. 1697	; m.(1)	Stephen Skiffe	- ?6 ch.
		m.(2)	cous.Joshua Lassell(?Lazell)	- 1 son
Rebecca[4]	- b. 25 Jan.1699/1700	;m.	Lt.Nathaniel[4] Berry, Jr.	- 11 ch.
Ebenezer[4]	- b. 26 Mar. 1702	; m.	Sarah Bodfish	- 11 ch.
Barnabas[4]	- b. 29 Nov. 1703	; m.(1)	Abigail Lassell(?Lazell)	- 3 ch.
		m.(2)	Phebe(Cushman)Spooner	- 5 ch.

2. Mary[4] - b. 22 Dec. 1665, Sandwich, Mass.; d. (Lib. a/m's V. vol. 3 1925) (surv. husb.)
m. 26 Apr. 1685, Duxbury - Thomas Lazell (?Lassell) (a carpenter)
son of John & Elizabeth (Gates) Lazell (?Lassell)
b. 15 Sept. 1652, Hingham, Mass.
d. 1 May 1725, Scotland Parish, Windham, Conn., in his 73d yr.

10 Children:

Elizabeth	- b. 17 Nov. 1687	;		
Joshua	- b. 18 Feb. 1688/9	; m.(1)	Mary Burnap	- 2 ch.
		m.(2)	cous.Elzb.[4](Hatch)Skiff(e)	- 1 s.
Thomas	- b. 28 Apr. 1691	; m.	Mehitable Smith	- 7 ch.
Sarah	- b. 14 Mar. 1699	; m.	Andrew Downer	-
John	- b. 9 Aug. 1701	; d. 9 Jan. 1727/8 unm.		
James	- b. 23 Jan. 1704	; m.(1)	Patience Delano	- 4 daus.
		m.(2)	Eunice ?	- 2 daus.
		m.(3)	Jerusha (Wales) Cary	-
Abigail	- b. 26 Jan. 1707/8	; m.	Barnabas[4] Hatch	- 3 ch.
Ruth	- b. 12 May 1711	; m.	Nathan[4] Delano	- 9 ch.

mary - 3 Mar. 1693 ? m. Nathaniel CARVER - 7 ch.
Hannah - 18 Aug. 1696

3. Abigail[4] - b. 28 Sept. 1667, Sandwich, Mass.; d. (liv. 2 Oct. 1722)
m. 13 Dec. 1688 - Samuel Seabury
son of Samuel & Patience (Kemp) Seabury, of Duxbury, Mass.
b. 20 Apr. 1666 ; d.

12 Children:

Benjamin	- b. 24 Sep. 1689	;		
Patience	- b. 11 Apr. 1691	; d. 3 Feb. 1699		
Samuel	- b. 24 Oct. 1692	; m.	Deborah Wiswell	- 9 ch.
3 sons & 1 dau. ea. d. same month they were b.				
Barnabas	- b. 29 Jan. 1700	; m.(1)	Mary ?	-
		m.(2)	? ?	- 1 dau.
2 daus - each b. & d. the same day				
Abigail	- b. 7 Mar. 1705	; m.	David Seabury	-
Patience	- b. 10 Aug. 1710	;		

4. Ruth[4] - b. 1670, ; d. 22 June 1738, at Brewster, ae 68
m. - Capt. Edward[3] Bangs (Lib. Edw. Bangs Admin's V. vol. 3 - 1925)
son of Capt. Jonathan[2] & Mary[3](Mayo) Bangs, of Eastham, Mass.
b. 30 Sept. 1665, Eastham; d. 22 May 1746, Eastham, Mass.
m.(2) 16 Jan. 1739 - wid. Ruth Mayo

7 Children:

(see next page)

7 Children: (Ruth[4] Allen & Capt. Edward[3] Bangs

Joshua[4]	- b. 1691	; m.	Mehitabel Clark	- 9 ch.
Mary[4]	- b. 1692	; m.	Benjamin Hatch	- 4 ch.
Edward[4]	- b. 14 Aug. 1694	; m.(1)	Sarah Clark	- 3 ch.
		m.(2)	Rebecca(Doane)Allen-Higgins	- 2 sons
Ruth[4]	- b. 1699	; d. 1704		
Jonathan[4]	- bap.23 May 1707	; m.	Phebe (Hopkins) Bangs	- 1 son
Ebenezer[4]	- bap. 8 Feb.1702	; m.	Anna Sears	- 9 ch.
Rebecca[4]	- bap. 9 Mar.1709/10	; m.	Thomas Young	- 3 ch.

5. Ebenezer[4] - b. 1 Mar. 1672 ; d. 14 May 1733, ae 62
m. 14 Apr. 1698 - Rebecca Gould Russell
dau. of Rev. Jonathan & Martha (Moody) Russell, of Barnstable
b. 7 July 1681 Hadley, Mass.
d. 3 Dec. 1761 "in the 81st yr. of her AE" (bur. Barnstable)
Lived Chilmark; a farmer & esquire; magistrate; large land holder on the Island & in other portions of N.E.; an early real estate speculator.
His will dated 6 Feb. 1730/1, proved 4/14 June 1733.
11 Children:

Elizabeth[5]	- b. 13 Apr. 1701	; m. 28 Dec 1724	Rev. William Waldron	-
Martha[5]	- b. 6 Sep. 1703	; m. 4 Nov. 1725	Barnabas Taylor	-
Eleazer[5]	- b. 16 May 1706	; d. 1735 unm.	Grad. H.C. 1726 High Sheriff of Dukes Co.	
Abigail[5]	- b. 3 May 1709	; d. 31 July 1710		
Abigail[5]	- b. 2/20 May 1711	; m. 5 Sept 1728	John Sturgis	-
Jonathan[5]	- b. 12 Sep. 1713	; m. 17 Nov. 1733	Abigail Mayhew	- 1 dau.
James[5]	- b. 8 May 1716	; m.	Abigail ?Pease ?Smith (liv. 1744)	- 8 ch.
Joseph[5]	- b. 3 Nov. 1718	;		
Benjamin[5]	- b. 3 Nov. 1718	; m.(1)	Elizabeth Deane	-
		m.(2)	Eleanor Athern	- 8 ch.
Rebecca[5]	- b. 22 July 1720	; m.	Josiah Crocker	-
Hannah[5]	- b. 16 Nov. 1723	; m.	Dr. Abner Hersey	-

6. James[4] - b. 1674 ; d. 14 Feb. 1723/4, Chilmark, ae 50 (g.s.)
m. - Mary Bourne
dau. of Shearjashub & Bathsheba (Skiff) Bourne, of Sandwich
b. 21 Oct. 1678 ; d. 22 May 1722.
Lived in Chilmark; a farmer; "a pious man." His est. div. Apr. 1725.
9 Children:

Bathsheba[5]	- b. 1701	; m.(1) 11 Oct. 1726	John Mills	- 1 dau.
		m.(2)	Rev. Josiah Dennis 28 Aug. 1729	-
Sylvanus[5]	- b. 1702/3	; m.	Jane Homes	- 4 ch.
Joshua[5]	- b. 1705	; m. 14 Dec. 1725	Agnes Homes	-
Mary[5]	- b. 1707	; m.	Silas Bourne	- 7 ch.
Eunice[5]	- b. 1709	; m.	? Howes	-
?Moses[5]	- b. 1711	; d.	1791	
Timothy[5]	- b. 1713	; d.	1791	
Sarah[5]	- b. 1715	; d.	July 1724	
Ezra[5]	- b. 1718	; m.	Mary ?	-

7. Ichabod[4] - b. 1676 ; d. 1755, Tisbury, ae 79
m.(1) 25 Dec. 1701 - Elizabeth Belcher, dau.of Moses & Mary(Nash) Belcher,of Braintree; b. 25 Apr. 1679 ; d. 25 Aug. 1714
m.(2) 7 July 1715 - Elizabeth Symonds, dau.of
b. 20 July 1678 ; d. aft. 9 Nov. 1727
m.(3) 4 Nov. 1728 - Elizabeth(Mayhew)Clifford, dau.of John & Elzb.(Filliard) Mayhew, and widow of Jacob Clifford
b. abt. 1679 ; d. 16 July 1729
m.(4) bef. 1735 - Elizabeth Allan, dau.of
b. ; d. ?1 Dec. 1803, ae 87
Lived in Chilmark; rem. to Tisbury; a farmer; his will dated 22 Jan. 1751 - proved 1 Feb. 1752?
9 Children:

(see over)

5 Children: (by 1st wife)

Moses[5]	- b.	1702	; d. 25 Feb. 1721/2	
a child	- b.		; d. y.	
Benjamin[5]	- b.	1706	; m. 8 Apr. 1730 Abiah Mayhew	- 2 sons
Barnabas[5]	- b.	?1708	; m. Mary Baxter	- 2 sons
Thomas[5]	- b.	1710	; m.(1) Ruth Cartwright	- 4 ch.
			m.(2) Keziah (Mayhew) Butler	- s.p.
			m.(3) Mary (Butler) Luce	- s.p.

4 Children: (by 2nd wife)

Elizabeth[5]	- b. 24 Oct. 1716	; m. 9 Dec. 1736	Jabez Norton	- 8 ch.
twins	- b.	1717/8; d. 1 bur. Jan. & 1 bur. Feb. 1717/8		
Ebenezer[5]	- b.	1721 ; m.	Sarah (Chase) Daggett wid. of Samuel	- 7 ch.

8. Samuel[4] - b. 1678, ; d. 10 July 1775, ae 77 (g.s. "12 July, ae 78)
m. - Mary Tilton
dau. of Samuel and Jane (Tilton) Tilton
b. 1676/7 ; d. 25 Dec. 1756, ae 80

He was a farmer; lived in Chilmark; his will dated 14 Jan. 1750-proved 2 Aug.1755

6 Children:

Jethro[5]	- b.	1705 ; m.	Anah (Norton) Mayhew	- 6 ch.
Hannah[5]	- b.	?1707 ; m.	Elnathan Wing	- 8 ch.
Jedidah[5]	- b.	?1709 ; m.	? Dean	-
Amy[5]	- b.	1711 ; m.	Shubael Cottle	- 4 ch.
Maria[5]	- b.	?1713 ; m.	? Freeman	-
Samuel[5]	- b.	1720 ; m.	Beulah Davis	- 4 ch.

9. John[4] - b. 1682; ; d. 17 Oct. 1767
m. 1 Mar. 1715/6 - Margaret Homes
dau. of Rev. William & Katharine (Craighead) Homes
b. 28 Feb. 1695/6 ; d. 26 Apr. 1778

He was a trader; a wealthy man & large land holder; a Col. in the Island militia; High Sheriff of the county, 1714-1733; lived in Chilmark.

13 Children:

Katherine[5]	- b. 26 Feb. 1716/7	; m.	David Moore	-
Rebecca[5]	- b. 26 Feb. 1716/7	; m.	Rev. Wilmot Wass	- 12 ch.
William[5]	- b. 6 Mar. 1719	; m.	Sarah Mayhew	- 5 ch.
Elizabeth[5]	- b. 29 Sep. 1720	; m.	Rev. Zacariah Mayhew	- 6 ch.
Jane[5]	- b. 28 Aug. 1722	; m.	Rev. Handley Chipman	-?11 ch.
Margaret[5]	- b. 17 Sep. 1724	; m.	Clement Peckham	-
Abigail[5]	- b. 21 July 1726	; d. 12 Aug. 1726		
Mary[5]	- b. 3 Apr. 1728	; m.	Rev. Dr. Matthew Mayhew	- 12 ch.
John[5]	- b. 1 Apr. 1730	; m.	Ann Mayhew	- 3 ch.
Robert[5]	- b. 20 July 1732	; m.(1)	Desire Norton	- 10 ch.
		m.(2)	Mary ?	-
Jonathan[5]	- b. 2 Sep. 1734	; m.	Deborah Gardner	- 9 ch.
Eleazer[5]	- b. 10 June 1739	; d. 2 Oct. 1740		
Hannah[5]	- b. 23 July 1741	; d. 30 Aug. 1741		

10. Joseph[4] - b. 1685, ; d. 10 Mar. 1726/7, (g.s. - West Tisbury) "in 42nd year"
m. - Patience Bourne,
dau. of Shearjashub & Bathsheba (Skiff) Bourne
b. 20 Apr. 1686 ; d. 13 Feb. 1765, ae 79 (g.s.)
m.(2) - Jonathan Lambert

He was a farmer and a cooper; lived in Tisbury; widow appointed administratrix of his estate 2/27 July 1727; all ch. were minors and the property was not divided until 3 Mar. 1734.

7 Children:

Ruth[5]	- b. 16 June 1711	; m.	Samuel Gray	- 6 ch.
a child	- b.	; d.		
Susannah[5]	- b. 28 Apr. 1716	; m.	Seth Look	- 9 ch.
Bathsheba[5]	- b. 31 Jan. 1719	; m.	Stephen Look	- s.p.
Joseph[5]	- b. 17 JULY 1723	; m.	Patience Nye	- 11 ch.
SHearjashub[5]	- b. 2 JUNE 1725	; d.	16 Feb. 1725/6	
Benjamin[5]	- b. 28 AUG. 1727	; m.	Mary Athearn	-

11. Sarah[4] - b. 1687, ; d.
m. - Josiah[2] Luce, son of Henry[1] & Remember (Munson) Luce
b. 1685 ; d. abt. 1727, Windham, Conn.

They removed to Windham abt. 1707; his will - 26 May 1727.

9 Children:

Judah (Paddock)	- b. 30 Sep. 1705	;	
Joshua	- b. 16 Dec. 1707	; m. Mercy Bishop	-
Jonathan	- b. 8 Aug. 1710	; m. Jemima Luce	-
Nathaniel	- b. 31 Dec. 1712	; m. Mary Prentiss	-
Ebenezer	- b. ?1715	; m. Anna Robinson	-
Mary	- b.	; m. Ephraim Wealthy	-
Sarah	- b.	; m. John Coye	-
Elizabeth	- b.	; m. John Mackworth	-
Mercy	- b.	;	

12. Benjamin[4] - b. 1689, ; d. 6 May 1754, ae 65 (g.s.) Falmouth, Maine
m. 5 Apr. 1712, Barnstable - Elizabeth Crocker
dau. of Deacon Job & Hannah (Taylor) Crocker, of Barnstable, Mass.
b. 15 May 1688 ; d.

The 1st Tisbury boy to get a college education; grad. from Yale 1708(theology); preached a short while at Chatham, 1710; was in Worcester, 1715; later rem. to Bridgewater, Mass., where he preached for the 1st time, 17 Aug. 1717, in newly incorporated So. Parish & where he was ordained, 9 July 1718. Dismissed by Eccl. Council because of continually getting in debt and the parishioners weary of relieving him. Preached his last sermon at Bridgewater, 11 Oct. 1730. Finally settled in Falmouth, Maine, where he was installed as minister of a new (Second) Parish, at Cape Elizabeth, 10 Nov. 1734.

He had 4 or 5 children who d. from diphtheria, including his only son Joseph, who had matriculated at Harvard, but did not graduate. 3 daus. m. prominent ministers, on Cape Cod, who had been educated at Harvard.

?m.(2) 1738, at Cape Elizabeth, Me. - ? ?

? Children:

Hannah[5]	- b.	171_	; m. Rev. Stephen Emery	- 5 ch.
Elizabeth[5]	- b.	1716	; m. Clement Jordan, Esq.	- 4 ch.
Dorcas[5]	- b.	17	; m. Tristram Jordan, Esq.	- s.p.
Joseph[5]	- b. 14 Feb.	1720	; d. unm. Sept. 1738	
Reliance[5]	- b.	17	; m. Rev. Joseph Crocker	-
Sarah[5]	- b.	17	; d. unm.	
3 or 4 ch.	- b.		; d. Sept. 1738	

Rev. Stephen Emery - (H.C.-1730) - at Nottingham, N. H. 1741-8; at Chatham, Cape Cod, from 1749 till d. 24 May 1782.
Rev. Joseph Crocker - (H.C.-1734) - of So. Parish, Eastham (now Orleans).
Rev. Caleb Upham - - (H.C.-1744) - of Truro, Cape Cod.

* from P. 12 - Maria[6] Allen d. of Ebenezer[5] & (2d) w. Sarah (Chase) (Dogget) Allen
b. (abt.) 1758
M. 13 Nov. 1788 to David[5] Smith his 2nd wife
d. 1 Mar. 1820 bur. cem. at rear of Association Hall, Vineyard Haven
Maria - one of the 3 Liberty Pole Girls
David d. 1 Oct. 1818 4th. [illegible] wife
[illegible] had 3 ch.

Sources:

1. Allen Bible Records (property of Wm. Allen, Jr., Norridgewock, Maine)
2. American Marriage Records Before 1699 (William Montgomery Clemens - 1926)
3. Ancestral Records & Portraits - Vol. I (1910)
4. Ancestry of Joseph Neal 1769 - c1835 (Walter G. Davis - 1945)
5. Ancestry of Sarah Miller (Walter G. Davis - 1939)
6. Chipmans of America (Albert Lee Chipman - 1904)
7. Colonial Families - Vol. IV (1914)
8. Descendants of John Thompson (Charles Hutchinson Thompson - 1890)
9. Descendants of John Upham (F. K. Upham - 1892)
10. Directory of Ancestral Heads of N.E. Families (Holmes - 1923)
11. Genealogical Advertiser - Vol. 3 (1900)
12. Genealogical Dictionary of New England
13. Genealogy of Allens from 1568 (Beiers & Spaulding - 1868)
14. Genealogy of the Allen Family, 1568-1882 (Hon. William Allen - 1882)
15. George Allen - Ralph Allen, 1568-1698 (David Allen Thompson - 1910)
16. History & Genealogy of the Bangs Family (Dean Dudley - 1896)
17. History of Bridgewater, Mass. (Nahum Twitchell - 1840)
18. " " Cape Cod, Barnstable County (Frederick Freeman - 1862)
19. " " Duxbury, Mass. (Justin Winsor - 1849)
20. " " Martha's Vineyard - Vols. II & III (Chas. E. Banks - 1911, 1925)
21. John Cary, the Plymouth Pilgrim (Seth C. Cary - 1911)
22. John Lazell of Hingham, (etc.) (Theodore Studley Lazell - 1936)
23. John Wing (etc.) (Rev. C. Wing - 1888)
24. Jordan Memorial (Tristram Frost Jordan - 1882)
25. Lineage Book, Nat'l. Soc. Daus. of Amer. Colonists - Vol. II (1930)
26. Maine Genealogist & Biographer - Vol. I (1875-6) (William Lapham)
27. Mayflower Descendants - Vols. 9, 14, 32,
28. N. E. Geneal. Vol. 3 (?Cutter - 1913)
29. N.E.H.G.R. - Vols. ?10, 48, 49, 78, 83, 87, 118,
30. N. Y. G. B. R. - Vol. 73,
31. Plymouth Colony Record - Vol. II, Vol. VIII
32. Pope's Pioneers of Mass. (Charles Henry Pope - 1900)
33. Putnam's Hist. Magazine - Vol. 1 (1892-3)
34. Richards Genealogy (Rev. Abner Morse - 1861)
35. Standishes of America (Myles Standish - 1895)
36. The Greenwood Family (Isaac John Greenwood - 1934)
37. Thomas Hatch of Barnstable, (etc.) (Charles Lathrop Pack - 1930)
38. Tisbury's Town & Proprietors Records 1669-1864 (Swift & Cleveland - 1903)
39. Tracy Genealogy (Sherman Weld Tracy - 1936)
40. Virkus Compendium of Amer. Genealogy - Vols. 1, 3, 7,
41. Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass. - Vol. 1 (1916)
42. " " " Chilmark, Mass. (1904)
43. " " " Tisbury, Mass. (1910)
44. Waterman Family - ?Vol. (1, 2 or 3) (Donald Lines Jacobus - 1939, 42, 54)

August 14, 1981
RFD 315 Main Street
Vineyard Haven, MA 02568

Margaret E. Bready
Route 1
Box 451
Eastham, MA 02642

Dear Margaret Bready,

Just a word on behalf of the Tisbury Liberty Pole Committee to thank you for your donation of $10, which is tax deductible. It is both helpful and meaningful, and we appreciate it.

We will keep your note in our files. It is very good to have a descendant of James and Elizabeth (Partridge) Allen with us in our efforts.

Again thank you!

Sincerely,

John H. Ware, Jr.

John H. Ware, Jr.
Chairman
Tisbury Liberty Pole Committee

George[1]
Samuel[2]
James[3] + Elizabeth (Partridge) Allen
Amy[4] + Joseph[3] Babcock
Ichabod[4] + Elizabeth (Symonds) Allen
Ebenezer[5] + Sarah (Chase) (Daggett) Allen
Maria[6] Allen b. abt. 1758 - one of the 3 Liberty Pole Girls (the others: Polly (Mary) Daggett & Parnell Manter)
(grand niece of Amy[4])

Donation $10.00 8/11/81 towards Expense of new Liberty Pole
Jean Swift,
Martha's Vineyard Nat'l. Bank
Vineyard Haven, M.V., Mass.



HISTORIC HOME — A committee of Tisbury residents hope to erect a replica of the town's so-called liberty pole in front of the DAR headquarters in Vineyard Haven. Originally built on Manter's Hill, the pole was destroyed by three women during the American Revolution who did not want a group of British soldiers to use it to replace a missing spar on their warship. (Staff Photo by Harvey Ewing)

Liberty pole may rise again

By GEORGE LANE
Special Writer

VINEYARD HAVEN — Tisbury town fathes — and mothers — are launching a patriotic effort bent on restoring a fabled town landmark of two centuries ago.

The board of selectmen has appointed a Liberty Pole Committee to restore the pole originally built on Manter's Hill as a symbol of defiance of arbitrary authority during the American Revolution.

In addition to the selectmen, who will serve ex officio, members are Jack Dario, president of the Tisbury Businessmen's Association, Arthur Dickson, William M. Honey, Frederick W. Luce, Lloyd P. Marchant, Lloyd M. Mayhew, Mrs. Jeremiah Shea, secretary, Jean Swift, treasurer, and John H. Ware Jr.

In 1778, the British sloop-of-war Unicorn put into Vineyard Haven, then the port of Homes Hole, impressed a number of local pilots into His Majesty's service, and commandeered the town's liberty pole, the sturdiest piece of timber in sight, to replace a missing spar. As the Vineyard was heavily wooded in those days, some believe this may have been a calculated affrent by the British, intended to cow the rebellious natives.

The residents consented to sell the pole, but three y oung women — Parnell Manter, Maria Allen, and Polly Daggett — sneaked out to the pole the night before it was to go aboard the Unicorn, bored holes in it that they filled with gunpowder, and blew it to pieces.

Periodically the pole was replaced by commemorative replicas, most recently in 1898, when the Sea Coast Defense Chapter of the DAR built one next to its headquarters on the corner of Main Street and Colonial Lane, opposite Owen Park. In 1976, during the Bicentennial, this was replaced by a fiberglass pole that stood barely 19 months before it fell victim to the storm of February 1978; its broken spar still lies beside the DAR building.

A promising successor has already been located in the possession of Ernest L. Johnson, building inspector of the town of Lincoln and a former resident of Menemsha. It is a 68-foot-long piece of yellow pine, 17 inches in diameter at the base tapering to 8 inches at the top and weighing 2 tons. Such proportions are unusual in this region, reports a representative of the Mystic Seaport in Connecticut, which imports unfashioned Douglas fir from the West Coast.

Beyond the initial purchase price of the timber, which is estimated at $2,000, there are the logistical problems of obtaining moving permits to haul it through 18 or 20 Massachusetts cities and towns and enlisting the cooperation of the Woods Hole, Martha's Vineyard and Nantucket Steamship Authority in ferrying it to the Vineyard. Then there will be a problem of properly installing the pole at the DAR site on Main Street, setting it 8 feet into the ground and weather-proofing it.

The committee plans to hold an organizational meeting in the near future to determine how to raise money to supplement the DAR chapter's insurance on the fiberglass pole and defray the costs of purchasing, transporting, and installing the new pine emblem of pride and independence. Ware, a spokesman for the group, reports that tax-deductible donations may be made to Jean Swift at the Martha's Vineyard National Bank in Vineyard Haven.

HOPE ALLEN, b. ; d. ; m. Rachel ? ; b. ; d. .

Liv. in Boston, Mass.

Children:

Capt. BENJAMIN, b. ; d. ; m.

*EDWARD, b. ; (q.v.)

* * * * * * * * *

EDWARD ALLEN, b. ; d. ; m. Sarah ? ; b. ; d. abt. 1720.

He rec'd. from his fa., of Boston, a large part of Portland, Me., bought from Mr. Cleeve, & sold it to George Bramhall and Henry Kirke - appar. 1st in Berwick - fined in York Court, July 1673, for being absent from meeting - soon settled on Dover Neck, below Thompson's Point - was prison keeper in 1678 - prob. bookkeeper for Maj. Waldron - in Lynn, Mass., 1703-4, to assist the wid. abt. his bro. Capt. Benjamin's est.

Children:

EDWARD , b. ca 1670(?11 July 1671, Boston); d. ; m. Ann Coleman, dau. of Joseph Coleman; b. ; d. . Ch.:

JACOB , b. ; d. 1752/3; m. (1) 5 Feb. 1701-2, Martha Dam, dau. of William and Martha(Nute)Dam; b. ; d. ; m. (2) Mary(Spencer)Jones, dau. of Moses and Elizabeth Spencer, and wid. of Joseph Jones; b. ; d. . He was a cordwainer - liv. west of Back River, Dover, N.H. Ch. by 1st w.:

Ch. by 2d w.:

a son , b. ; d. . "Went to sea."

RACHEL , b. ; d. ; m. 3 Oct. John Twombly; b. ; d. .

*SARAH , b. ; d. 12 July 1770, AE 91 (at home of grds. Bartholomew); m. Benjamin Wentworth, s. of William and Elizabeth(?)Wentworth (q.v.). Ch.: WILLIAM; SARAH; TAMSEN; BENJAMIN; EBENEZER; SUSANNAH; *JOSEPH(m. Rachel ?); ELIZABETH; DOROTHY; MARTHA; ABRA; MARK

?LEAH , b. ; d. ; m. 1 Dec. 1699, Thomas Canney; b. ; d.

?ELIZABETH , b. ; d. ; m. 2 Dec. 1700, Thomas Pinkham; b. ; d.

Source: "Gen'l. Dict. of Me. & N.H." (Noyes-Libby-Davis - 1928-39)

HISTORY SHEET

Surname: ALLEN
Given name: JAMES
Date of record: 1979
Source: SAVAGE, vol. 1
AMERICAN ANCESTORY
vol. 4 pg. 131

James Allen probably came to Dedham in 1635. He owned property there in 1638 and was listed as a freeman in Dedham on May 26, 1647. He probably came from Colby, Norfolk, England, with his Uncle, The Rev. John Allin. He removed to Medfield around 1652, where he was one of the first 13 settlers. In 1638 he married Anna Guild and had:

John	b. 4 Dec. 1639
Mary & Martha	b. 11 Dec. 1641 twn.
Sarah	b. 4 May 1644
Joseph	b. 24 June 1652
James	
Nathaniel	
William	
Benjamin	

James Allen

b. prob. Colby, Norfolk, Eng.; d. 27 Sept. 1673 Medfield, MA

m. 16 Jan. 1638 Ann/Anna Guild, dau. of

b. 1616 ?Eng.; d 29 Mar 1672/3 Medfield

Probably P. to Dedham in 1635. Owned prop. there in 1638 and was listed as a Freeman in Dedham on 26 May 1647. Prob. P from Colby w/ his uncle, the Rev. John Allin. Rem. to Medfield, MA around 1652 where he was one of the first 13 settlers. In 1638 he m. Anna Guild & had:

9 Children:

John[2] b. 4 Dec. 1639

Mary[2] & Martha[2] (twins) b. 11 Dec. 1641

Sarah[2] b. 4 May 1644

Joseph[2] b. 24 June 1652; d. 14 Jan. 1703/4 Medfield; m. 1673 Hannah ?

James[2] b.

Nathaniel[2] b.

William[2] b.

Benjamin[2] b.

Joseph[3] Allen II (Joseph[2]) b. 19 Dec. 1676 Medfield; d. 25 May 1721 Medfield

m. 4 Nov. 1701 - Mirian Wight dau. of Ephriam and Lidia (Morse) Wight (b. 22 Aug 1675 Medfield) (b. Medfield)

Aaron[4] Allen - b. 13 Feb. 1715/16 Medfield; d. 3 May 1794 Sturbridge, Ma. m. Hannah ? who d. 17 Aug. 1778 Sturbridge

Aaron[5] Allen, Jr. - b. 1742 Sturbridge; d 20 Nov. 1818 Sturbridge

m. 15 Mar. 1764 - Abigail Allen (her maiden name) Sturbridge, MA.

Reuben[6] Allen - b 19 Nov. 1764 Sturbridge; d. 17 Dec. 1818 Sturbridge

m. 2 Dec. 1791 - Experience Atchinson (ATCHINSON), who d. 9 Aug. 1841 ae 72 Sturbridge

Melvin[7] Allen - b. 22 July 1800 Sturbridge; d. 26 Jan. 1879 Auburn MA

m. 2 May 1830 - Sarah Coburn Upham dau. of Jesse Upham & Mary (Polly) Trott

Sarah b. 26 Jan. 1805 Sturbridge d. 7 Jan. 1893

Jerusha b. 26 Nov. 1768 Brookfield MA d. 9 Sept. 1838 Sturbridge m. 27 Jan. 1795 Jesse Upham was pond

b. 18 Apr. 1775 d. 21 Nov. 1837 Sturbridge

John & Damarias (Damarias) (Wilder) Upham of Brookfield, MA.

John Jesse[8] Allen - b. 28 Nov. 1844 Millbury Ma ; d. 11 Dec. 1915 Auburn, MA
m. 11 Nov. 1865 Melora E. Haskell

Frank Haskell[9] Allen - b. 12 Oct. 1877 Millbury, MA; d. 20 Oct. 1957 Auburn. MA
m. 18 Feb. 1904 Lucy H. Webster dau. of Charles M. & Abbie L (Fogg) Webster
b. 30 Mar. 1880 Lamoine, Maine
d. 20 Jan. 1963 Auburn. MA

John Jesse[10] Allen - b. 11 July 1914 Worcester. Ma. ; d.
m. 8 Oct. 1938 - Annie Florence Giles dau. of Samuel Bartle Giles & Minnie V. Johnson) Giles
(Annie Florence Giles) b. 25 July 1916 Worcester, MA.
Mrs. John J. Allen
Member # 169

Samuel Bartle Giles b. 6 apr. 1849 : Ma.
son of Joseph S. & Agnes S. (Carr) Giles
he d. 18 July 1971, Auburn, MA.
m. 20 Aug. 1915) Minnie V. Johnson
dau. of John A. & Anna L. (Swenson) Johnson
b. 25 Sept. 1894
d. 16 Feb. 1965 Auburn. Ma,

John Jesse[11] Allen, Jr. - b. 25 Feb. 1942, Worcester, MA.; d.
m. 22 July 1968 ? Karen Garrison

Sources:
Mrs. Karen Garrison Allen - Member # 172 daughter-in-law of Member # 169 see above
Savage Vol. I
American Ancestry Vol. 4 p. 131

Thomas* Allen of Eng. Samuel[1] * w/ bro. Dea. Thomas + Col. Matthew Allen (who left Windsor in 1635 at Hartford & went to Conn. also + settled at Windsor then to d. Apr. 1647 & leaving wife Ann Hooker's Company

SAMUEL ALLEN - b. 1634, son of Samuel[1] & Ann; grandson of Thomas Allen
d. 18 Oct. 1719, Northampton, Mass. (1703 Ston, Tuft) & to Cambridge from Braintree, Essex, Eng. 1632
m. 29 Nov. 1659 - Hannah[2] Woodford, dau. of Thomas & Mary (Blott) Woodford
(who were m. 4 Mar. 1634, Roxbury, Mass.)
b. abt. 1634 ; d. 1719, ae 85

Came to Northampton 1657, assigned home lot on King St. House stood on left hand of what is now Edwards St., but was formerly "Back Lane." In 1659, his house being in readiness, he m. dau. of his next neighbor to the south. Freeman 1683.

11 Children: (b. Northampton, Mass.)

1. Hannah[3] - b. 12 Feb. 1660/1

2. a child - b. 15 July 1663 ; d. 22 Mar. 1665

3. Thankful[3] - b. 3 Mar. 1664 ; d. 14 Oct. 1711, unmarried

4. Sarah[3] - b. 28 July 1668

5. a son - b. 24 Feb. 1670 ; d. 27 Feb. 1670

6. Joseph[3] - b. 20 Nov. 1672 (or 11 Sept.)

7. Chloe[3] - b. 1674

8. *Samuel[3] - b. 6 July 1675 (q.v.)

9. Ebenezer[3] - b. 31 July 1678

10. Thomas[3] - b. Feb. 1680/1
m.

11. Mindwell[3] - b. 11 Feb. 1683
m. - Thomas Holton, of Northfield, Mass., son of

4. Abigail[2] Allen
5. Dea. Obadiah[2] Allen of Middletown, Ct.
6. a child

Source: The Allen Memorial, Second Series - Family of Samuel Allen of Windsor Conn. 1640-1907 (Orrin Peer Allen - 1907)

Vinkus vol. 1 - Samuel Allen b. abt. 1588 Braintree, co. Essex, Eng. d. to N.E. 1632 + settled at Windsor, Co. 1635
d. Windsor, Conn. ~~1655~~ 28 Apr. 1648, leaving wid. Ann + 6 ch. surv.
m. Ann
Lancaster of Princess of Wales
Apr. 1954 NEHGR
ch: 1. Samuel[2] Jr.
2. Nehemiah[2]
3. John[2] m. Mary Hannum
settled Deerfield
where he was KBI May 1704
Sons John + Samuel settled Enfield, Ct.
m.(2) Wm. Hulbert (Hulburd) (1611-94) from Eng. to Dorch. 1630 Vinkus vol. 1

SAMUEL[3] ALLEN - b. 6 July 1675, Northampton, Mass.; d. 29 Mar. 1739 ae 64, Northampton, Mass.
m. 20 Feb. 1699 - Sarah[3] Rust, dau. of Israel[2] & Rebecca (Clark) Rust, of Northampton, Mass.
b. 29 May 1675 ; d. 8 Sept. 1746

He was Deacon in Rev. Jonathan Edward's Church in Northampton, Mass. His will made 8 Oct. 1736, probated 10 Apr. 1739.

? CHILDREN:

Jonathan[4] - b.

Sarah[4] - b.

Samuel[4] - b. ; d. y.

Samuel[4] - b. 4 Aug. 1706 ; d. 11 Nov. 1755, New Marlboro, Mass.
m. 1 July 1730 - Hannah Miller, dau. of Abraham Miller (1672-1727) & Hannah (Clapp) Miller (1681-1758) dau. of Preserved & Sarah (Newberry) Clapp
b. 1707 ; d.
Settled in New Marlboro, Mass., where he died. On 11 Nov. 1755, widow was appointed guardian of her minor children.
8 Children:
Wait[5] - b. ;
Noah[5] - b. ;
Jemima[5] - b. ;
Samuel[5] - b. ;
Ebenezer[5] - b. ;
Rachel[5] - b. ;
Seth[5] - b. ;
Hannah[5] - b. ;

Joseph[4] - b. 5 Apr. 1712 ; d. 30 Dec. 1779, ae 67
m. 22 Nov. 1733 - Elizabeth Parsons, dau. of Noah & Mindwell (Edwards) Parsons
b. 25 Mar. 1716, Northampton; d. 9 Jan. 1800, ae 84
14 Children:
inc. 5 sons in Amer. Rec., inc. Rev. Thomas Allen "The Fighting Parson of Bennington" (1743-1810) who m. Elizabeth Lee, a desc. of Gov. Wm. Bradford; they had a son Capt. Jonathan Allen (1773-1845) who served in War of 1812. He m. Eunice Williams Larned (1791-1868) dau. of Darius & Eunice (Marsh) Larned

Hannah[4] - b.

Experience[4] - b.

NEHEMIAH[2] ALLEN - b. , son of Samuel[1] & Ann ; grandson of Thomas All'n
d. 27 June 1684, Northampton, Mass.
m. 21 Sept. 1664 - Sarah[2] Woodford, dau.of Thomas[1] & Mary[1] (Blott) Woodford (dau. of Robert)
(who were m. 4 Mar. 1634, Roxbury, Mass.)
b. 2 Sept. 1649, Hartford; d. 31 Mar. 1712/13
m.(2) 1 Sept.1687 - Richard Burke
m.(3) 11 July 1706 - Judah[2] Wright, son of Dea.Samuel[1] & Margaret

Lived at some time in Salisbury, Conn., but ret. to Northampton, Mass., where he died. Constable in 1672. Left an estate of £420, 8s.; inv. 23 July 1684.

9 CHILDREN:

1. *Samuel[3] - b. 3 Jan. 1665/6, Northampton; d. 14 Oct. 1718 Coventry, Conn. (leaving est.)
m. 15 Dec. 1692 - Mercy[3] Wright, dau. of Judah[2] & Mercy[2] (Burt) Wright
b. 14 Mar. 1669 Northampton; d. 5 Feb. 1728, Litchfield, Conn.
Rem. to Deerfield, Mass. 1705; & Coventry, Conn. 1713.
11 Children: (b. Northampton, Mass. & Deerfield, Mass.)

Nehemiah[4]	- b.	; d. y.	
Mercy[4]	- b.	;	
Nehemiah[4]	- b.	;	
Mary[4]	- b.	;	
Daniel[4]	- b.	;	
Hester[4]	- b.	; d. y.	
Lydia[4]	- b.	;	
Hester[4]	- b.	;	
*Joseph[4]	- b. 14 Oct. 1708	; m. Mary[4] Baker	- 8 ch.
Ebenezer[4]	- b.	;	
Lucy[4]	- b.	; d. bef. 1728	

2. Nehemiah[3] - b. 3/8 Oct. 1667 ; d. 2 June 1668

3. Nehemiah[3] - b. 6 Nov. 1669 ; d. 20 July 1738
m. 16 Dec. 1710 - Ruth[3] Burt, dau.of David[2] & Mary[2] (Holton) Burt
b. Apr. 1677 ; d. Mar. 1746
? Children:

John[4]	- b. 19 Dec. 1716	; d.	Nov. 1724
Mary[4]	- b. 13 Sept.1718		

+?

4. Sarah[3] - b. 2 May 1672 (or 22 Aug. 1672); d. — Elder John Strong Book m. 1694 Justice Joseph Strong, b. a Dec. 1672, son of Thomas + 2d w. Rachel (Holton) Strong

5. Thomas[3] - b. 17 Jan. 1675 ; d. 6 July 1676

6. Hannah[3] - bap. 6 May 1677 ; d.
m. ? 29 Dec. 1696 - Nathan Dumbleton, son of
b. ; d.
? Children:

7. Ruth[3] - b. 5 Jan. 1679/80 ; d.
m. 16 Dec. 1702 - Josiah Leonard, son of
b. ; d.
? Children:

8. a child w/out name - b. 13 Aug. 1683 ; d. soon

9. Silence[3] - b. 20 Aug. 1684 ; d. 1689

Source: Savage's Geneal. Dict. - Volume I
The Allen Memorial, Second Series - Family of Samuel Allen of Windsor, Conn.
1640 - 1907 (Orrin Peer Allen - 1907)

Same Source as for notes on Brig. Gen. Ethan Allen & son Capt. Ethan A. Allen

Heman Allen - b. 1776, a resident of Milton, Vt.; studied law;
& was elected to congress from 1821 - 29, and 1833 - 39; later
rem. to Burlington Vt.
d. there 11 Dec. 1844; at one time minister to Chili.

JOSEPH[4] ALLEN - b. 14 Oct. 1708, Deerfield, Mass., son of Samuel[3] & Mercy[3] (Wright) Allen
d. 4 Apr. 1755, Cornwall, Conn.
m. 11 Mar. 1736/7 - Mary[4] Baker, dau. of John[3] (Joshua[2], Alexander[1]) &
at Woodbury, Conn.

b. ap. New London, Conn. Mar. 1709; d.

He had removed with his parents to Coventry, Conn.; and again with his widowed mother to Litchfield, Conn. in 1720; and in 1740 removed to Cornwall, Conn., where he died. A farmer by trade. Possessed 1/3 of his mother's estate. Children all brought up as Episcopals.

8 CHILDREN: Source of 1737 American Biographical Notes by Franklin B. Hough

1. Brig. Gen.[5] Ethan - b. 10 Jan. 1737 1738, Litchfield (or Woodbury), Conn.
(I Kings 2)
d. 12 Feb. 1789, Colchester, Vermont, ae 51 years.
m.(1) 23 June 1762, Woodbury, Conn. - Mary Bronson, dau. of Richard &
(or Cornelius Bronson, Jr. of Woodbury &
b. ; d. early part of 1783 Sunderland, VT.
bur. in Arlington, Vermont

Removed young to Vt., d. Burlington, Vt. at his home

Same source - Govt. of Vt. erected a monument to his memory in Burlington 1858

Lived in Poultney, Vt. & Sunderland, & Burlington, & settled in Colchester, Vt. in 1770.

m.(2) 9 Feb. 1784, Westminster, Vt. - Frances (Montressor) Buchanan, dau. of
Fr. Army Capt. ? & Margaret (Schoolcraft) Montressor
and widow of ? Buchanan
and stepdau. of Col. Crean Brush, (a Tory) her mo's. 2d husb.
her mo. m.(3) ? Wall
Frances - b. 4 Apr. 1760 ; d.
m.(1) at age 16 - ? Buchanan; and widowed at 23?
m.(2) at age 23 and widowed 5 yrs. later
m.(3) aft. 12 Feb. 1782 ? Penniman

b. 1725, Dublin, Ireland, practiced law in New York, rem. to Westminster, Vt. where he was given gr. of land; m. ? crushing

5 Children: (by 1st wife)

Loraine[6] - b. 2 Apr. 1763 ; d. abt. 1784 unm.; bur. Sunderland, Vt.
Joseph[6] - b. 25 Nov. 1765 ; d. abt. 1777, Sheffield, Mass.
Lucy Caroline[6] - b. ; m. Judge Samuel Hitchcock of Burlington, Vt.
son - Gen. E. A. Hitchcock
Mary Ann[6] - b. abt. 1772 ; d. Oct. 1790, at Burlington, Vt., unm. ae 18
Pamela[6] - b. ; m. Eleazar N. Keys or
Eleazer W. Keyes -? No ch.

3 Children: (by 2nd wife)

Fanny[6] - b. 13 Nov. 1784, Arlington, Vt.; d. 10 Dec. 1819
(entered sisterhood in Montreal, Canada, 1808)
Hannibal[6] - b. 24 Nov. 1787, Burlington, Vt. (Lt. in Regular Army)
Same source as for (Capt.) Ethan Alphonso[6] - b. 24 Oct. 1789 ?1785, Burlington (Lt. in Regular Army)
grad. West Point 1806 d. 6 Dec. 1854 1855, Norfolk County, Va. in his 70th year
Lieut. Oct. 1809, Capt. of 1st artillery 1814; disbanded 1821

2. Capt.[5] Heman - b. abt. 1740 (ae 31 in 1771 in Cornwall, Conn.)
(I Kings)
d. 18 May 1778
m. -
b. ; d.

? Children:

Lucinda[6] - b. ; m. Moses Catlin

3. Lydia[5] - b. abt. 1741-2, Cornwall, Conn.; d. 1770
(Acts 16:14)
m. - John Finch, son of
b. ; d.

They lived in Goshen, Conn.

? Children:

John A. - b. ;
(put through college by uncle Ira[5] Allen; he started at Dartmouth, but finished at Harvard.)

4. Major Heber[5] - b. abt. 1743, Cornwall, Conn.; d. 10 Apr. 1782, ae 39
(Genesis) m. (2) 1768 - Sarah Owens, dau.of
b. ; d. 1787

Lived Poultney, Vermont. After death of Heber, his younger brother, Ira, took the widow and 4 younger children to live in his home in Sunderland. He even adopted little Heman and educated him.

5 Children:

Heber[6] - b. ?1762 (ae ?20 at time of fa's. d.)
(1770-1849) ; m. 1798 Anna(or Nancy)Hall (1779-1870)

Sarah[6] - b. abt. 1770 (ae 12 at time of fa's. d.)
; m. Capt. Reuben Evarts in 1787

Lucy[6] - b. 177-

Joseph[6] - b. 177-

Heman[6] - b. 1779, Poultney, Vt. (ae 3 at time of fa's. d.)
d. 9 Apr. 1852, ae 73 yrs.
m. & had children

5. Levi[5] - b. abt. 1745, Cornwall, Conn. (ae 26 in 1771)
(Genesis) d. Jan. 1801, Burlington, Vt., (will filed 14 Jan. 1802)
only son embracing Royalist cause m. -
b. ; d.

Lived in Sunderland, Vt.; in Colchester, Vt., 1786. Died within the limits of the jail yard at Burlingon, Vt. - he was in for debt.

? Children:

a dau. - b.

6. Zimri[5] - b. abt. 1747, Cornwall, Conn.; d. Mar. 1776, without issue
(I Kings - a Capt. of Israel) ?m.

7. Lucy[5] - b. abt. 1749, Cornwall, Conn.; d.
?m.

Major Gen.
8. Ira[5] - b. 21 Apr. 1751, Cornwall, Conn.; d. 15 Jan. 1814, Phila., Pa., ae 62 yrs.
(II Samuel) m. 13 Sept.1789 - Jerusha Hayden Enos, dau.of Gen. Roger Enos, of Simsbury,Ct.
& wife Jerusha[5] Hayden of the Hayden fam. of Windsor,Conn.
b. 6 Feb. 1764 ; d. 16 May 1838

3 Children:

Ira Hayden[6] - b. 19 July 1790, Colchester, Vt.; d. 29 Apr. 1866 Irasburgh,Vt.
m.
3 ch.: Charles P. Allen -
Sarah Hayden Allen - liv. Boston in 1927
Mary F. Allen -

Zimri Enos[6] - b. 16 Feb. 1792, Colchester, Vt.; d. 22 Aug. 1813 Colchester,Vt.

Marie Juliette[6] - b. 22 May 1794
d. 16 Aug. 1811, St. Albans, Vermont

Made Major Gen. on afternoon of Oct. 28, 1790, 3rd Div. of Vt.

From a biography of Ethan Allen by Stewart H. Holbrook (1940)

"Names counted for a good deal in those days, and Joe Allen was a man who had a fancy for names. He had need of them. He was at home a good deal and seven children followed Ethan in fairly regular order."

= = = =

During the latter years of his life, Ira resided in Philadelphia, Pa., where he died. After his death, his widow occupied the house at Winooski Village. Ira was first buried in burial ground of the Free Quakers on 5th St., in Philadelphia. Years later that area was sold and all graves moved to cemetery on Fatland Farm, on Egypt Road on east bank of the Schuylkill River, just about opposite Valley Forge. "The bridge at Port Kennedy makes the farm, by way of the road, about 2 miles from end of Valley Forge Park and 4 miles from Washington's headquarters." Very few of the graves had stones. Ira's didn't. In 1905, Gov. Bell, of Vermont, heard about the proposed sale and appointed a committee to oversee the excavations. They hired a man to be present and examine the remains in every grave but nothing was found to identify Ira's. Too many years had gone by.

Additional Sources:

The Allen Memorial, Second Series - Family of Samuel Allen of Windsor, Conn. 1640 - 1907 (Orrin Peer Allen - 1907)

Colonial Families of the U.S.A. - Volume 4 (ed. by George Mackenzie - 1914)

Ira Allen, Founder of Vermont - 2 Volumes (James Benjamin Wilbur - 1928)

Wilkes 7 William[1] Allen - b. 1602 ; d. 1679
from Manchester, Eng. w/the Dorchester company, 1623; settled at Cape Ann 1623; dau. to Salem 1626, thence to Marblehead, 1640 Freeman 1630 - m.) 1629 Alice? (1603-32) m.2) Elizb. Bradley

Wilkes 7. William[2] Allen - b. ~~1627~~ ; d. 1686

& from England & settled at Salisbury, Mass; 1639.

m. - Ann[2] Goodale
dau. of Richard[1] & from Eng. to Salisbury, Mass.) Goodale-
b. ; d. 1638 1678

Children:

Source? Abigail[2] - b. 4 Jan. 1639/40, Salisbury, Mass; d. aft. Inst.
see "Wheeler" m. 1658 - Henry[2] Wheeler
son of John[1] Agnes (Anne (Yeomans) Wheeler
Bap. 8 Feb. 1634/5 at St. Edmunds

d. bef. 1696

12 ch.
Henry, abigail, William, Moses, twins Ann & James, Josiah, Ruth, Nathaniel, Jeremiah, Benjamin & Mary

---

Walter Allen b. 1601
d. 1681

Wilkes 7 m. - Rebecca ?

& to Newbury, Mass. about 1635-40; moved to Charlestown, ca. 1652, bought 60 acres in the Concord boundary, Watertown Farms (later Weston) 1665 and 200 acres 1669; to Charlestown ca. 1673

Charles Allen ef. CC D.S. Member has this line

Andrew Allen - one of original settlers of Andover, Mass.

b.

m. ca 1642 Faith[2] Ingalls,
dau. of Edmund & Ann (?) Ingalls

dau. Hannah - b. 28 Oct. 1652 m. James Holt

Samuel P. Allen - m. Ann Congdon [they were of S. Kingston, R. I.]

son Edward Perry Allen - b. 23 Oct. 1836, So. Kingston, R.I.
d. 12 Feb. 1945, Norwich, Conn.

m. ~~Eb~~ ? - Annette Hurlbut
b. 20 Jan. 1866 at Colchester, Conn.
d. 12 Oct. 1957, Norwich, Conn.
bur. w/ hus. at Colchester

She was dau. of Joseph D. Hurlbut & his 1st wife
Charlotte Lord

their son - James Franklin Allen - b. 21 Jan. 1885, Salem, Conn.

m.

dau. Grace Allen - b.

m. ?

their dau. ? m. Donald Pearce Eddy, Jr.
son of D. P. E. Sr. + Miriam Fall
(Brightman) Eddy

ROBERT[1] ALLYN - b. prob. abt. 1608, England; d. 1683,"at a place now called Allyn's Point, Ledyard, Conn., then a part of the town of New London."
m. - Sarah ? , dau.of
b. ; d.

He is said to have been a bro. of William Allen, who was b. abt. 1602, in Manchester, England, and who came to Cape Ann w/the Dorchester Company in 1623, afterwards rem. to Salem, 1626, with Roger Conant; abt. 1640 he located at Jeffries Creek. Robert was of Salem in 1637; enrolled there as a member of the church, May 15, 1642. He was a prop. at Jeffries Creek, 1648, and was a constable there; in 1649 was made a freeman. In 1651 he came to the new settlement on the west of the river Thames, New London. In 1656 he and John[1] Gager rem. east of the river. The country in the rear of their grants was wild and desolate; they were so far removed from the town plot that the General Court, in 1658, released them from fines for not attending town training. They appear, however, still to have attended the Sabbath meeting, coming, prob., down the river in canoes. In 1661 he styles himself as of "New Norridge," and he was a constable there in 1669. He built a residence in Norwich, in the western part of the town plot, and evidently resided there for a time, later relinquishing it to his son John, and returning to his farm within the bounds of New London. Part of the land he owned east of the Thames is now known as the Copp Farm. He was freed from training in 1668, an immunity not usually granted to men under sixty. His wife Sarah was a witness in court in 1642. At his death he left his son £133 and each daughter £66 6s.

5 CHILDREN: (for last 3 - see p.4)

1. Sarah[2] - bap. 22 Mar. 1642, Salem, Mass. ; d.
m. 17 Feb. 1658, New London - George[1] Geer, (q.v.) - 11 ch.

2. John[2] - b. 1640; bap. 22 Mar. 1642, Salem ; d. prior to June 1709, No. Groton
m. 24 Dec. 1668 - Elizabeth[3] Gager, dau.of John[2] & Elizabeth(?)Gager
b. 1649 ; d.
?m.(2) - Hester ? , dau.of
b. ; d.

1 ch. 3.11.5 See p.4

In 1691 he exchanged his homestead & privileges in Norwich with Joshua Abell and Simon Huntington for land east of the river, and ever afterwards res. at Allyn's Point, where he had a dwelling house, a wharf & trading house. At his d., the inventory of his est. incl. 3 farms & a trading estab. on the river; a silver tankard cup, & tumbler, a silver whistle, a gold ring, a wrought cushion, and a lignum vitae mortar & pestle. His est., valued at £1278, was divided bet. his 2 ch., Robert & Elizabeth, and widow Hester. Allyn's Point, where stood the homestead of the fam., is abt. 6 mi. below Norwich, on the opposite side of the River Thames from the Mohegan Fields. The anc. fort of Uncas was in full view from the house. So. of the pond & the cove is a conspicuous elevation called Allyn's Mountain, from whence the prospect is wide & far-reaching. To this height the neighbors were accustomed to resort as a lookout post when the river was visited by any unusual craft, or when the Indians on the other side were gathered in council or for sport. (Miss Caulkins, Hist. of New London.) The b. dates of his ch. are recorded in New London.

Elizabeth[3] - b. 24 Dec. 1669; d. 15 Mar. 1755; m. 29 June 1691 Ensign Thomas[3] Waterman, s.of Sergt. Thomas[2] & Miriam[2] (Tracy) Waterman. (q.v.)
b. Sept. 1670 ; d. 13 Dec. 1755 - 9 ch.

Robert[3] - b."about ye middle of Sept. 1671." ; d. Jan. 1730 (will dated 25 Dec. 1729, probated 2) Jan. 1729/30
m. 29 June 1691, New London - Deborah[4] Avery, dau.of James[3] & Deborah (Stallyon) Avery; b. ; d. (her will dated 21 Nov. 1739; pres. for probate 17 Dec. 1739)
11 Children:

(see p.2) Elizabeth[4] - b. 25 Mar. 1691/2; m. Jonathan Williams - 10 ch.
Deborah[4] - b. 20 Nov. 1694 ; m. Jonathan Lester -
(see p.2) John[4] - b. 11 Jan. 1695/6; m. Johanna Miner - 11 ch.
Robert[4] - b. 29 Feb. 1698/9; m. Abigail Avery -
d. 6 Apr. 1760
(see p.2) James[4] - b. 29 Feb. 1699/1700; m. Alithea Avery - 12 ch.

twins

3. 4. 5. } p.4

twin { Ebenezer[4] - b. 29 Feb. 1699/1700; m. Mary Thurber 27 Apr. 1726 -
He d. 21 Apr. 1760; she d. 16 Nov. 1780, in her 73rd yr.
Christopher[4] - b. 12 Apr. 1702 ; d. y.
(see p. 3) Samuel[4] - b. 26 May 1704 ; m. 27 May 1731 Hannah Avery -
Christopher[4] - b. 21 July 1706 ;
Lucy[4] - b. 29 July 1708 ; not ment. in mo's. will
Nathan[4] - b. 5 Oct. 1711 ;

= = = =

James[5] - b. 17 July 1739 ; m. 14 Dec. 1768 - Anna Stanton
dau.of Lieut. Joseph & Anna (Wheeler) Stanton
Anna - b. 23 Feb. 1747; d. 2 Apr. 1814
James - d. 13 Oct. 1825

Sarah[5] - b. 20 Mar. 1741 ; m. Capt. Abel[4] Spicer - 6 ch.

Lydia[5] - b. 15 Jan. 1744 ; m. Geer

(see p.4) Ephraim[5] - b. 18 June 1747 ; m.(1) Temperance Morgan -
m.(2) Rebecca(Morgan)Gallup -

Elizabeth[5] - b. 9 Nov. 1749 ; m. Morgan

Jerusha[5] - b. 5 July 1752 ;

(ev ANNA) Hannah[5] - b. 14 Feb. 1755 ;

David[5] - b. 25 Oct. 1759 ; ment. in fa's will 1775

= = = =

EPHRAIM[5] ALLYN - (James[4], Robert[3], John[2], Robert[1])
b. 18 June 1746 ; d. 28 Dec. 1816
m.(1) 15 Nov. 1770 - Temperance Morgan, dau.of Capt. William & Temperance (Avery) Morgan; b. 4 May 1752 ; d. 3 Oct. 1799
m.(2) - her sister, Rebecca (Morgan) Gallup, wid.of Jacob
b. 9 Apr. 1766 ; d. 3 July 1834, Goshen, Conn.
Ephraim & wife Temperance are buried in the Allyn Cemetery on the James Gray farm in Ledyard, Conn. His will 21 Feb. 1814 Codicil - 28 Apr. 1814

13 Children: (by 1st wife)

Temperance[6]	- b. 1 Apr. 1772	; m. George Stoddard	-	
Lydia[6]	- b. 29 Nov. 1773	; m. Mr. Stoddard & d.soon after		
Prudence[6]	- b. 23 Mar. 1776	; m. Amos Geer, Jr.	-	
Cynthia[6]	- b. 26 June 1778	; m. Major Miner[5] Spicer	-	9 ch.
Ephraim[6]	- b. 24 Sept.1780	; m. Wealthy Chapman	-	1 dau. +?
William[6]	- b. 31 Oct. 1782	; m. Catharine Denison,of Berne,NY	-	
Henry[6]	- b. 7 Aug. 1784	; m. Rebecca Gallup	-	
Isaac[6]	- b. 21 Sept.1786	; res. Ohio		
Jacob[6]	- b. 13 Jan. 1788	; m. Hannah Denison;res.Greenbush,NY	-	
twins Abel[6]	- b. 24 Dec. 1790	; m. Polly Haix, of Groton	-	
twins Israel[6]	- b. 24 Dec. 1790	; m. Lucy Gallup; res. Ohio	-	
Hannah[6]	- b. 16 Sept.1792 rem.to Ohio	; m.(1) Barnabas Williams (his 2d w.) m.(2) Major Miner[5] Spicer (his 2d w.)	-	3 daus.
Avery[6]	- b.	; ment. in fa's. will		

5 Children: (by 2nd wife)

Austin[6]	- b. 26 Aug. 1801	; m.(1) Lucy Morgan	-	
		m.(2) Hannah Ives	-	
		m.(3) Hannah Patterson	-	
Frank[6]	- b. 6 Oct. 1802	; d. y.		
Alathea[6]	- b. 26 Apr. 1805	; d. y.		
Erastus Payson[6]	b. 7 Jan. 1807	; m. Alta A. Rockwell	-	
Edward Anson[6]	b. 24 Apr. 1809	; m. Mary Cook	-	

= = = =

ANDREWS

ANDREWS

d. 1652 (Vitals Vol. 7)

HENRY[1] ANDREWS - b. , prob. England; d. bef. 14 Feb. 1653,? Taunton, Mass.
m. - Mary ? , dau.of
b. Jan. 1610/11, prob. Eng.; d. early in 1655

On list of freemen, Cohasset, 7 Mar. 1636; one of the original purchasers of Taunton, Mass., 1637; freeman Taunton, 4 Dec. 1638; 1 of the deputies in 1639 when the town 1st org., & also in 1643-'44-'47 & '49. He built the 1st meeting-house (in whole or in part) the town paying him by conveying "the calf pasture" to him in 1647. His will dated 13 Mar. 165?, proved 10 Feb. 1653/4. Her will dated 14 Feb. 1654/5, proved 15 Mar. 1654/5. His inventory returned 10/20 Feb. 1652/3.

? CHILDREN:

1. Henry[2] - b. prob. abt. 1629 ; d. bet. 7 Apr.-1 May 1676, KBI, at Taunton, Mass.
m.(1) prob. abt. 1652 - Hannah Street, dau.of Rev. Nicholas Street &
b. ; d.
m.(2) as early as 1659- Mary[2] Wadsworth, dau.of Christopher[1] & Grace(Cole) W.
b. ; d. prob. 1693/4 - bef. 1707

? Children: (by 1st wife)

Hannah[3] - b. abt. 1653/4 ; m.(1) Isaac Negus - 1 son
m.(2) William Corbett -

(m. Mary Deane) Henry[3] b. abt 1660 f.V.

? Child: (by 2nd wife)

Abigail[3] - b. abt. 1668/9 ; m. 5 July 1688 Taunton - Joshua[2] Tisdale - 9 ch.

2. Mary[2] - b. prob. abt. 1631 (1628? July) ; d. (living in 1700)
m.(1) prob. 1648/9 - William Hodges, of Taunton, son of
b. , prob.Eng.; d. "soon after" 2 Apr. 1654
m.(2) 1655 - Peter Pitts, of Taunton, son of
b. ; d. 1692/3

2 Children: (by 1st husband)

John[2] - b. 1650 ; m. Elizabeth Macey (dau. of George &) - 7 ch.

Henry[2] - b. 1652 ; m. Esther Gallop - 11 ch.

6 Children: (by 2nd husband)

Samuel - b. 1655 ; m. Sarah Bobbitt - 7 ch.

Mary - b. 1657 ; m. Isaac Hathaway - 3 ch.

Sarah - b. ;

Peter - b. ; m. Bethia Robinson -

Alice - b. 1665 ; m. John[3] Wilbore (son of Shadrach[2] & Mary (Dean) (Samuel[1])) - 2 sons

Ebenezer - b. abt. 1670 ; m. Elizabeth Hoskins -

? Sarah[2] - b. prob. abt. 1643-5, Taunton; d. aft.18 Nov. 1686 & prob.aft. 16 Dec. 1693
m. 1 Apr. 1664, in Taunton - Jared Talbot(Talbut), of Taunton, son of
b. ; d. bef. 17 Nov. 1686, Taunton, Mass.

6 Children:

Jared - b. 20 Mar. 1666/7; m. Rebecca Hathaway - 14 ch.
Mary - b. 21 July 1670 ;
Elizabeth - b. 15 Dec. 1671 ;
Samuel - b. 29 Feb. 1675/6; m. Mary Dyer -
Josiah - b. 21 Oct. 1678 ;
Nathaniel - b. 21 Feb. 1679/80;

? *Abigail[2] - b. 1646-7, Taunton; d. "midnight betwixt 24 and 25 Nov. 1723" ae 76, at Duxbury, Mass.

m. 25 July* 1667 - Dea. John[2] Wadsworth, s.of Christopher[1] & Grace(Cole) W.
b. 1638, ?Duxbury, Mass.; d. 15 May 1700 "about 62 years'

from Meade Morrow's CCGS chart

11 Children:

Mary[3]	- b. 18 Sept. 1668	; m. Aaron[3] Soule	- 2 ch.
Abigail[3]	- b. 25 Oct. 1670	; m. Jacob Thomson	- 10 ch.
John[3]	- b. 12 Mar. 1671/2	; m.(1) Mercy Wiswall	- 5 ch.
		m.(2) wid. Mary( )Verdie	- 1 ch.
*Lydia[3]	- b. 13/23 Feb. 1678/9	; m. Jonathan[2] Peterson	- 6 ch.
Grace[3]	- b. ?1679	; m.(1) William[3] Sprague	- 4 ch.
		m.(2) Josiah Wormall	-
Hannah[3]	- b.	; m. Benjamin[2] Peterson	- 1 son +?
Sarah[3]	- b.	; d. non compos mentis	
Christopher[3]	- b. 15 Mar. 1685	; m. Mehitable Wormall	- 4 ch.
Ichabod[3]	- b. Mar. 1687	; m. Margaret Marshal	- 8 ch.
Hopstill[3]	- b.	; m. William[4] Brewster	- 7 ch.
Mercy[3]	- b.	;	

Source:
1. Henry Andrews of Taunton, etc. (Almon D. Hodges - 1898)
2. Hathaways of America (Elizabeth Starr Versailles - 1965)
3. History of Taunton, Mass. (S. H. Emery - 1893)
4. Hodges Family of N.E. (Almon D. Hodges, Jr. - 1896)
5. Mayflower Descendants - Volume 18
6. N.E.H.G.R. - Volumes 5, 13, 16, 17, 51, 52, 44,
7. Richmond Family (Joshua Bailey - 1897)
8. Taunton, Mass. V. R. - 2 Volumes (1928-9)
9. Peter Talbot of Dorchester & Jared Talbot of Taunton (typed by Marion C. Reed, Genealogist - 1941)
10. Virkus - Volume I
11. Wildbores in America - Vol. I (J.R. & B.F. Wildbore - 1933)

? Hannah Andrews (? Hannah Henry) b. ; d.

7/23/99

Helen Monaton

We have had a request about the "Andrews" family which was in Eastham at one time.

This is a follow up letter. I think it belongs in your Cond File. "Andrew"?

Ben Marshall

394 Stone St.
Walpole, MA 02081
June 26, 1999

Dear Mr. Marshall,

First, let me express my appreciation for the extensive amount of work and research you did on my behalf. I can't understand why a copy of the sheet listing the alternating Williams and Ezekiels was not included with the letter. I will enclose a copy with this Thank You. This material comes from The Essex Antiquarian, Vol III, # 7 and copies from pages from a notebook or amnuscript of unknown source.

Examining my copy of the letter of Jan. 9, 1999 I see that I did write that Ezekiel Andrews and Thankful Rogers were married in 1774. I have no idea where that date came from because I, too, had read in the Vital Records that they were marries in 1750. Using 1750 is why I feel comfortable with the idea that the William Andrews born on May 20, 1752 in the Eastham VR is the son of Ezekiel and Thankful.

Just for the record, before William Andrews sold his holdings on the Cape he purchased a house from John Page on Henchman's Lane. Suffolk Reg. of Deeds, Vol.180 page 150, in 1795. Later, in the Centinel newspaper I found Ezekiel Andrews, Age, 49, was being buried from his house on Henchman's Lane. This was in Jan, 1805. He evidently moved up to Boston with his brother.

The last Ezekiel in the Andrews line in Ipswich sold his holdings in Ipswich to his brother, John, in 1723 and disappeared from the scene. His wife was Abigail Curtis. Being a mariner, he certainly could have gone to Eastham with his family. I would like to think his son Ezekiel married Thankful in 1750.

I am a member of NEHGS and have seen many of the pages you sent, but I can't get excited about placing the Andrews Family of Cape Cod with those of Cambridge or Hingham.

Again, thank you for your efforts and if the enclosed sheets help to clarify the mystery, I would be most happy to hear from you.

Sincerely yours,

Karl H. West, Jr.

EASTHAM PUBLIC LIBRARY
190 Samoset Road
Eastham, MA 02642
Sue Lederhouse, Library Director
(508) 240-5950
Fax (508) 240-0786

June 17, 1999

Karl H. West, Jr.
394 Stone Street
Walpole, MA 02081

Dear Mr. West,

This replies to your letter of January 9, 1999. I apologise for the late response. You seem to have a major mystery about Mary Ezekiel Andrews. Note: the list you referred to giving data on various William and Ezekiel Andrews did not arrive with your letter.

Here are some thoughts and things I found but that you may already know:

*Mayflower Descendant Vol 34 p.25 February 28th 1750 Ezekiel Andrews of Eastham & Thankful Rogers of Harwich, Ma were married by Rev. Edward Pell. This does not match your letter which has date Sept 1, 1774.

*In V.R. Harwich, MA p.159 & 165 June 7, 1774 Levi Rogers and Mary Andrews were married. Note on p.159 she is called "Mrs" Mary Andras. Who was her previous husband?

*Your letter referred to an Ezekiel Andrews who drowned February 12, 1761. He could not be the same Ezekiel Andrews who married Thankful Rogers on 1 September 1774.

*Torrey in "Ne Marriages Prior to 1700" does not list any Ezekiel Andrews. This covers 95% + of the recorded NE Marriages before 1700. So the use of Ezekiel started after about 1750. Maybe the genealogies of wives of those William Andrews listed in the late 1700 early 1800's would give you a possible lead.

*But, Boston Marriage (1762-73) lists an Ezekiel Andrews marriage to Margaret Previer by Rev Samuel Stillman on Sept 15, 1778. Also an Ezekiel Andrews & Rebeckah Stevens marriage on March 25, 1806.

*You mention births/marriages in Eastham & Harwich V.R. If you have both names and dates the Town Clerk may have data about the parents. Also Truro was part of Eastham until 1709. Wellfleet was a part of Eastham until 1763. Orleans was part of Eastham until about 1796.

*Plymouth County Probate Index 1786-1881 shows no Ezekiel Andrews. Also many had settled in Hingham, MA. We do not have an index of Barnstable County Probate.

EASTHAM PUBLIC LIBRARY
190 Samoset Road
Eastham, MA 02642
Sue Lederhouse, Library Director
(508) 240-5950
Fax (508) 240-0786

June 17, 1999

Karl H. West, Jr.
394 Stone Street
Walpole, MA 02081

Dear Mr. West,

This replies to your letter of January 9, 1999. I apologise for the late response. You seem to have a major mystery about Mary Ezekiel Andrews. Note: the list you referred to giving data on various William and Ezekiel Andrews did not arrive with your letter.

Here are some thoughts and things I found but that you may already know:

*Mayflower Descendant Vol 34 p.25 February 28th 1750 Ezekiel Andrews of Eastham & Thankful Rogers of Harwich, Ma were married by Rev. Edward Pell. This does not match your letter which has date Sept 1, 1774.

*In V.R. Harwich, MA p.159 & 165 June 7, 1774 Levi Rogers and Mary Andrews were married. Note on p.159 she is called "Mrs" Mary Andras. Who was her previous husband?

*Your letter referred to an Ezekiel Andrews who drowned February 12, 1761. He could not be the same Ezekiel Andrews who married Thankful Rogers on 1 September 1774.

*Torrey in "Ne Marriages Prior to 1700" does not list any Ezekiel Andrews. This covers 95% + of the recorded NE Marriages before 1700. So the use of Ezekiel started after about 1750. Maybe the genealogies of wives of those William Andrews listed in the late 1700 early 1800's would give you a possible lead.

*But, Boston Marriage (1762-73) lists an Ezekiel Andrews marriage to Margaret Previer by Rev Samuel Stillman on Sept 15, 1778. Also an Ezekiel Andrews & Rebeckah Stevens marriage on March 25, 1806.

*You mention births/marriages in Eastham & Harwich V.R. If you have both names and dates the Town Clerk may have data about the parents. Also Truro was part of Eastham until 1709. Wellfleet was a part of Eastham until 1763. Orleans was part of Eastham until about 1796.

*Plymouth County Probate Index 1786-1881 shows no Ezekiel Andrews. Also many had settled in Hingham, MA. We do not have an index of Barnstable County Probate.

to his daughter, Thankful Andrews and her children, but does not mention them by name.

As I said, I am searching for proof because my mother was an Andrews and through this link there would be a direct line to the Mayflower through Thankful. Also, if it can be proved, then we know the earliest Andrews in our line came from Ipswich. It would also allow a great many Atwoods and Snows to have another connection to the Pilgrims.

If you have any ideas about this link or know that it has been accepted I would appreciate hearing from you. I have enclosed a SASE for your convenience. Thank you for taking the time to examine this letter.

Sincerely,

Karl H. West

Karl H. West, Jr.

39½ Stone St.
Walpole, Ma. 02081
Jan. 9, 1999

COPY OF OLD LETTER

Eastham Historical Society
Eastham Public Library
Eastham, Ma. 02642

To Whom It May Concern:

After many years of searching for records of my ancestors I thought I might write to you. I admit it is for selfish reasons on my part, but for the people around Eastham it would be a way for many families to be tied to a true Patriot. In today's world this person could be known as a hero.

In the History of Harwich by John Paine it states on page 293 that Ezekiel Andrews enlisted and served in the expedition to Ticonderoga and Crown Point in 1757-8. He enlisted again, p299, under Captain Thomas West, (no relation), from March to December in 1760. Then according to Bangs' Journal Andrews was again in the service and he and 5 others all drowned in a boat in the harbor 12 Feb. 1761. All 6 were married and had children.

We know that Ezekiel Andrews married Thankful Rogers 1 Sept. 1750 in Eastham. Also, we know that in the Eastham Vital Records it shows William Andrews was born 20 May, 1752 in Harwich with no parents listed. Then from an obituary in Boston I found that Ezekiel Andrews, brother of William had been born in Eastham in 1756.

If you examine the enclosed sheet with all the alternating of William and Ezekiel it seems very evident to me that the parents of William and Ezekiel were Ezekiel and Thankful. In the will of Thankful's father Ebenezer he leaves money

to his daughter, Thankful Andrews and her children, but does not mention them by name.

As I said, I am searching for proof because my mother was an Andrews and through this link there would be a direct line to the Mayflower through Thankful. Also, if it can be proved, then we know the earliest Andrews in our line came from Ipswich. It would also allow a great many Atwoods and Snows to have another connection to the Pilgrims.

If you have any ideas about this link or know that it has been accepted I would appreciate hearing from you. I have enclosed a SASE for your convenience. Thank you for taking the time to examine this letter.

Sincerely,

Karl H. West, Jr.

From L.D.S. and Essex Antiquarian, Vol. 3, #7, 1899
and Eastham Vital Records

Lt. John Andrews, b about 1618 lived in Ipswich in 1642. M. Jane Jordan. He died 20 April 1702. Had 5 kids. William #2

1649 Ens. William Andrews b to John Andrews and Jane Jordan in 1649 in Ipswich. He d 7 Feb. 1715/6 Essex. THEIR KIDS BORN 1646-1657

Ezekiel Woodward b to Nathaniel Woodward 1622(?) Worcester, Uxbridge

Margaret Woodward b to Ezekiel Woodward and Ann Beamsley 24 Feb 1655 Ipswich and Boston

William Andrews m Margaret Woodward 20 Oct 1672 Ipswich THEIR KIDS BORN 1674-1699

1674(3) William Andrews b to William Andrews and Margaret Woodward 23 Oct 1674 Ipswich HE MARRIED ELIZABETH CURTIS. THEIR DAUGHTER HAD 10 IDS FROM 1706-1736

1678 Ezekiel Andrews b to William Andrews and Margaret Woodward in Ipswich June 1678 (80) Had 12 kids, Ezekiel #4

Ezekiel Andrews m Abigail Curtis 19 Feb 1707/8 Ipswich. They were in Ipswich in 1723. He was a mariner. He sold his land in Ipswich to his brother John in 1723. Two of their children, Benjamin and Nathan were baptized in Ipswich on 4 Dec 1737. This is 30 years after Ezekiel was married so there must have been adult baptisms. No other records of Ezekiel. NOT UNREASONABLE TO HAVE KIDS FROM 1709-1735. EZEKIEL IN EASTHAM LIKELY ONE OF THEM AS WILLIAM AND EZEKIEL PATTERN CONTINUES

An Ezekiel Andrews m Thankful Rogers 28 Feb 1750 in Eastham. He was drowned 12 Feb 1761. He was in Army at the time but no record of a pension. Book by Bangs claims he left kids.

1752 William Andrews b 20 May 1752 Eastham V.R. no parents listed

1756 Ezekiel Andrews b 1756 brother of William

WILLIAM ANDREWS m MARY SAVEL 1 SEPT 1774 EASTHAM
EZEKIEL BORN TO WILLIAM & MARY ANDREWS 17 NOV 1781 EASTHAM

STILL IT CONTINUES

K. WEST JAN 99

FOR YOUR INFO
MR MARSHALL

394 Stone St.
Walpole, MA 02081
Dec. 17, 1998
Feb. 17, 1999

Dr. J. Bradley Arthaud
3801 Woodkirk Drive
Columbus, [illegible] 43203

Dear Dr. Arthaud;

I enjoyed reading your ongoing study of the John Wallis family of Cape Ann in the NEHG Register, with particular interest in Volume 153, January, 1999. At the end of the article in January it mentioned your particular interest in colonial Essex County families. For that reason I thought I would contact you. Because of your lengthy study of the Andrews family of Ipswich I wondered if you might have uncovered something not known to me about a certain Ezekiel Andrews. He was a mariner who sold his land to his brother in Ipswich in1723 and seems to have disappeared. Because of the common practice of naming children after grandparents, which is true in this case, I think I know the answer but can't prove it. If I have now attracted your attention, please let me share the details.

Lt. John Andrews, b about 1613 lived in Ipswich in 1642. He m Jane Jordan. he died 20 April 1702. Had 5 kids, William was #2.

Ens. William Andrews b to John Andrews and Jane Jordan in 1642 in Ipswich. Their kids born 1646-57. He d. 7 Feb. 1715/6 in Essex.

Ezekiel Woolward b to Nathaniel Woodward 1622(?) Worcester, Uxbridge.

Margaret Woodward b to Ezekiel Woodward and Ann Beamsley 24 Feb 1655 Ipswich and Boston

William Andrews m Margaret Woodward 20 Oct 1672 Ipswich. There kids born 1674-1699

William Andrews b to William Andrews and Margaret Woodward 23 Oct 1673(4) He married Elizabeth Curtis. Reference their daughter had kids from 1706-36.

Ezekiel Andrews b to William Andrews and Margaret Woodward in Ipswich June 1678(80). They had 12 kids, Ezekiel #4

Ezekiel Andrews m Abigail Curtis 19 Feb 1707/8 in Ipswich. They were in Ipswich in 1723. He was a mariner. Sold his land in Ipswich to his brother John in 1723. Two of their children, Benjamin and Nathan were baptized in Ipswich on 4 Dec 1737. This is 30 years after Ezekiel was married, so there must have been adult baptisms. No other records of Ezekiel. I suppose Ezekiel could have had kids from 1709-35.

My theory is that Ezekiel being a mariner moved his whole family to Eastham on Cape Cod. Look what occurs.

An Ezekiel Andrews, of the age of a son of the missing Ezekiel, m Thankful Lovers 28 Feb 1750 in Eastham. He was drowned 12 Feb 1761 while serving in the Army. There is no record of a pension to his widow. A book by Davis claims he left kids. Thankful's father left money to her and her children, but doesn't mention the names of the children.

William Andrews b 20 May 1752 in Eastham V.R. but no parents are listed.

Ezekiel Andrews b 1756, brother of William of Eastham, per a Boston death notice.

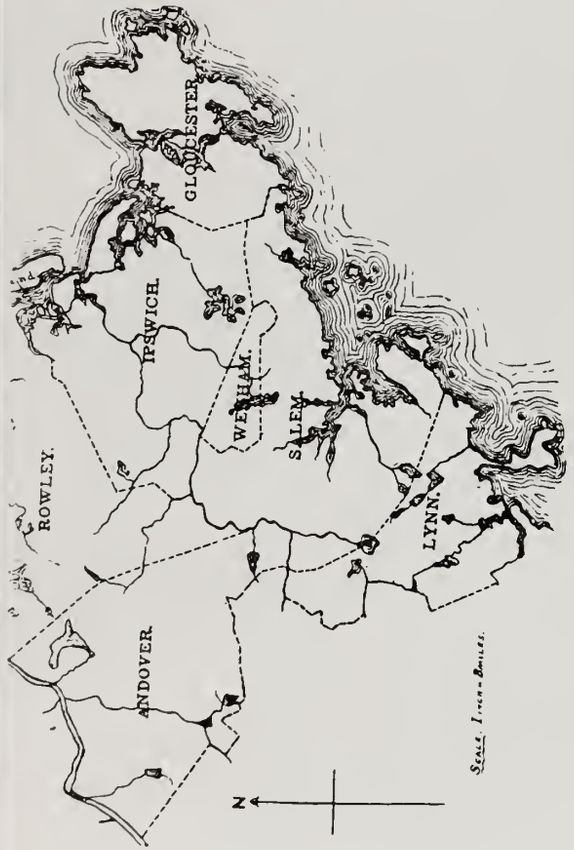
William Andrews m Mary Snow 1 Sept 1774 in Eastham

Ezekiel Andrews b to William & Mary Andrews 17 Nov 1781 in Eastham.

It seems to me there are just too many Ezekiels and Williams for them not to be the same family. If you have any ideas or wish to comment, I have enclosed a self addressed stamped envelope. Thank you for your time.

Sincerely,

Karl H. West, Jr.



MAP OF ESSEX COUNTY IN 1643.

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. III. SALEM, MASS., JULY, 1899. No. 7.

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN ANDREWS OF IPSWICH.

THE name of ANDREWS is also spelled in the Essex county records *Andduse, Andreas, Andres, Andress, Andrew, Andrewes, Androes, Andros, Andross, Androws* and *Andrus*.

LT. JOHN ANDREWS[1], born about 1618, lived in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, subsequently incorporated as Essex, in 1642 and afterwards, being a carpenter by trade, and most of his life a yeoman by occupation. Was imprisoned by Andros. He married Jane ——; and died April 20, 1702. His wife was living in 1705.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

2—I. JOHN[2], b. about 1646. *See below* (*2*).
3—II. WILLIAM[2], b. about 1649. *See below* (*3*).
4—III. ELIZABETH[2], m. James Giddings of Ipswich; and was living in 1709.
5—IV. THOMAS[2], b. about 1654. *See below* (*5*).
6—V. JOSEPH[2]. *See below* (*6*).

2

JOHN ANDREWS[2], born about 1646. He was a house carpenter, and lived in Chebacco parish. His wife was Judith (Belcher *or* Jordan) in 1703. He was living in 1716.

Child, born in Ipswich :—

7—I. ELIZABETH[3], b. March 7, 1684-5.

3

ENS. WILLIAM ANDREWS[2], born about 1649. He lived in Chebacco parish; and married Margaret Woodward Oct. 21, 1672. He was a farmer; and died Feb. 7, 1715-6, aged sixty-seven. She survived him, and was his widow in 1723.

Children, born in Chebacco parish :—

8—I. WILLIAM[3], b. Oct. 23, 1674; pub. to Elizabeth Curtis July 29, 1710; and was living in 1716.
9—II. JOHN[3], b. Feb. 2, 1675-6. *See below* (*9*).
10—III. MARGARET[3], m. Samuel Gott of Wenham (pub. June 26, 1697); and was living in 1716.
11—IV. EZEKIEL[3], b. June —, 1680; mariner; m. Abigail Curtice Feb. 19, 1707-8; and both were living in Ipswich in 1723.
12—V. JONATHAN[3]. *See below* (*12*).
13—VI. ELIZABETH,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1684-5; d. Dec. 26, 1685.
14—VII. ELIZABETH[3], m. Joshua Norwood Sept. 24, 1704; and was living in 1716.
15—VIII. ABIGAIL[3], b. about 1687; m. Thomas Butler Aug. 29, 1704; and was living in 1716.
16—IX. RACHEL[3], m. Zachariah Story (pub. July 4, 1714).
17—X. MIRIAM[3], m. Nathaniel Rust (pub. Jan. 12, 1716-7).
18—XI. PATIENCE[3], m. Benjamin Steward of Weymouth Feb. 6, 1719-20.
19—XII. SOLOMON[3], b. Aug. 8, 1699. *See below* (*19*).

5

THOMAS ANDREWS[2], born about 1654. He served his father faithfully until his marriage; was a yeoman; and lived in Chebacco parish. He married Mary Belcher of Ipswich Feb. 9, 1681, and died March 22, 1718, aged sixty-four. His wife Mary survived him.

Children, born in Chebacco parish :—

20—I. THOMAS[3]. *See below* (*20*).
21—II. MARY[3], m. Samuel Brown of Reading April 17, 1703; and they were living in Reading in 1721.

6

JOSEPH ANDREWS[2] was a yeoman, and lived in Ipswich. He married Sarah Ring Feb. 16, 1680; and died in 1724-5, his will, made Feb. 13, 1724-5, being proved March 5, 1724-5. His wife Sarah was living in 1714.

Children, born in Chebacco parish :—

1-1) Lieut. John Andrews

The following covers information concerning Lieut. John Andrews, other than given in H. F. Andrews' pamphlet quoted in the preceding pages.

While H. F. Andrews gives Lieut. John's birth date about 1621, References IV and XX give the date of birth as around 1618.

His father is supposed to have been Thomas Andrews; this record, however, is without verification, says Reference LII.

He may have been a nephew of Capt. Robert Andrews -- proof of this relationship is lacking -- who came to Ipswich from England about 1635, in the ship, "Angel Gabriel" and was shipwrecked Aug. 15, 1635, off the coast of Maine at Pemaquid (Reference LII.)

Resided in Ipswich, Mass., in that part of the town which, in 1679 was organized as Chebacco Parish, and in 1819 was incorporated as the town of Essex, Massachusetts (Reference II).

His name first appears in the early records of Ipswich as one of sixteen men of that town who enlisted for service in the Paquot War in 1637 (Reference LII.)

In 1672 was mentioned as a carpenter in a lease from Samuel Cogswell to his son, William Andrews (Ref. I), but he was also occupied as a tanner (Ref. LII.) His name appears frequently in the early town records as owning several parcels of land; he accumulated considerable property (Reference LII.)

He married, in 1645 (Ref. LII), Jane Jordan, who was the daughter of Stephen and Suzanne Jordan of Ipswich (Ref. I).

She was born in England about 1622 (Reference VII.)

Reference II states he died April 20, 1708 at Chebacco Parish in Ipswich; Reference VI gives the same date, aged 90 years. Reference IV gives date as April 20, 1702, aged eighty years.

Children, all born in Ipswich (Reference VI):

*(2-1) John Andrews b. 1646
*(2-2) William Andrews b. 1649 or 1650
*(2-3) Elizabeth Andrews b. March 7, 1652 (Ref. LII)
*(2-4) Thomas Andrews b. 1654
*(2-5) Joseph Andrews b. 1657

SECOND GENERATION

(2-1) John Andrews (John 1-1)
Born ca 1646 in Chebacco Parish (now Essex), Mass.(Ref.I, II & VII)
Married ca 1680/81 (Ref. VII) or 1672 (Ref. XII) Judith Belcher,
She born Aug. 19, 1658 in Ipswich, Mass. (Ipswich Births), daughter
of Jeremiah and Mary (Lockwood) Belcher of Ipswich (Ref. II), who
came to the Colony in the Ship "Susan & Ellen" during the year 1630(VII)
A record in 1684 states he was then 36 years old (Ref. I). He lived
on a farm at Averill's Hill, Ipswich, in 1677 (Ref. I),, a house
carpenter and farmer (Ref. VII.) Was a tything man in 1697 (Ref. I.)
Oct. 8, 1703, Lieut. John Andrews (1-1) gave to his "Eldest Sonne
John Andrews, House Carpenter of ye Same town" his homestead with 8
acres of land, confirming to him other pieces of land, subject to
certain conditions (Ref. II.) Oct. 25, 1704, John Andrews, Jr.(2-1)
sold this homestead, the deed being signed by John Andrews and
"Judah" Andrews affixing her mark -- Essex Deeds (Ref. II.)
Oct. 10, 1704, they removed to Preston, Conn., then a part of
Norwich, buying 550 acres of land for £280. (Ref. II)
He died at Norwich, Conn., May 19, 1717 (Ref. II and Norwich V.R.)
Children, all born in Ipswich (The order of births is unknown, but
in the conveyance of land which the father gave to his children, the
sons are named in the order here given (Ref. II):

*(3-1) John Andrews b. 1682-3 (Ref. VII)
*(3-2) Jeremiah Andrews b. March 7, 1684-5 (Ref. VII)
(3-3) Elizabeth Andrews b. March 7, 1684-5 (Ips/ Births & Ref.XII)
*(3-4) Benjamin Andrews b. Apr. 17, 1685 (Ref. VII)
*(3-5) Richard Andrews died without issue in 1768
*(3-6) David Andrews
*(3-7) Mary Andrews
*(3-8) Judith Andrews b. 1694 (Ref. VII)

(2-2) Ensign William Andrews (John 1-1)
Born 1649 or 1650 in Chebacco Parish (now Essex), Mass. (Ref. I & II)
A farmer and carpenter at Chebacco (Ref. I-A & II.) According to an
early town record in Ipswich, a William Andrews, Joseph Gidding &
Stephen Cross, participated in a stunt which involved damage to a
bridge at the windmill. These young men also were engaged in other
pranks which resulted in their being brought before the town
authorities, found guilty of misdemeanors and punished by being com-
mitted to the stocks. This was in 1667 (Ref. LII)
In 1668 he was an Ensign in the Ipswich Military Company (Ref. I-A.)
Married Oct. 20, 1672 (Ipswich V.R. & Ref. II) Margaret Woodward,
She born Feb. 24, 1655, daughter of Ezekiel and Anne (Beamsley)
Woodward (Ref. I-A.) He purchased 100 acres of land from Samuel
Cogswell of Jubague (Chebacco) in the County of Essex, Aug. 20, 1677(I-A
He died Feb. 7, 1716-17, aged 67 (Ipswich V.R. & Ref. II)
Ref. I-A records, that in the Ancient Cemetery in Essex, Mass.,
formerly Chebacco Parish, there is a slate gravestone with the
following inscription: "Here Lies Interred what was mortal

of
Insign William Andrews
who died February ye 7, 1716
Aged 67 years."

She was living as his widow in 1723 (Ref. II)
Children, born in Chebacco Parish (Ref. XII), given in the order as mentioned in his will (Ref. I-A):

*(3-9) William Andrews b. Oct. 23, 1673 (Ref. I-A) or Oct. 23, 1674 (Ref. XII & Ips.Brths)
*(3-10) John Andrews b. Feb. 2, 1675 (Ref. XII & Ips.Brths)
*(3-11) Margaret Andrews b. about 1676-77 (Ref. I-A)
*(3-12) Ezekiel Andrews b. June, 1680 (Ref. XII & XIX &Ips.Brths)
(3-13) Elizabeth Andrews b. Nov. 15, 1684 (Ipswich Births) or Jan. 15, 1684(Ref.XII, XIX, XX & L)
d. Dec. 26, 1685 (Ref.I,I-A,XII &Ips.Brth)
*(3-14) Elizabeth Andrews b. Jan. 15, 1684-5 (Ref. I-A)
*(3-15) Abegaiel Andrews b. about 1687 (Ref. XII & Essex Antiq.)
*(3-16) Rachl Andrews b. 1689 (Ref. XIX) or about 1695 (Ref. I-A)
*(3-17) Miriam Andrews b. 1692-3 (Ref. XII & XIX)
*(3-18) Patience Andrews b. 1695
*(3-19) Jonathan Andrews b. 1685 or 1686 (Ref. XIX) or about 1697 (Ref. I-A)
*(3-20) Solomon Andrews b. Aug. 8, 1699 (Ref. XII & Ips.Births)

Note: Ref. LII mentions a Nathan, but does not mention Jonathan.

(2-3) Elizabeth Andrews Giddings (John 1-1)
Born March 7, 1652 (Ref. LII) in Chebacco Parish (now Essex),Mass(I-A)
Married James Giddings of Ipswich, he born in 1641, son of George and Jane (Tuttle) Giddings (Ref. XIV & XV). George Giddings was from St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, born in 1610; migrated to Ipswich, Mass., in 1635 (Ref. XV.) Mrs. Jane (Lawrence) Gidding's mother, Mrs. Joan (Antrobus) Lawrence, had married 2d, John Tuttle, so sometimes she is called the daughter of Tuttle (Ref. I-A.)
It appears from a deed made by her father to her brother John in 1677, that they (Elizabeth and James Giddings) then lived on a farm at Averill's Hill, probably at Belcher's Lane in Chebacco(I-A).
She was named in her father's will in 1705 (Ref. I-A); and was living in 1709 (Ref. II)
Children:

(3-21) Joseph Giddings b. in Mass. (Ref. XV)
m. and had a family (Ref. I-A)
(3-22) James Giddings b. in 1671 (Ref. I-A)
m Mary Hutchinson (Ips.V. . & Ref. XV)
(3-23) John Giddings (Ref. XV)
(3-24) Nathaniel Giddings (Ref. XV); m. Sarah Goodhue (Ref. XV) or m. Sarah Lee (Ref. XIX & I-A)
(3-25) Abigail Giddings b. Jan 5, 1684 (Ipswich Births)
Perhaps others (Ref. I-A & XV)

(2-4) Thomas Andrews (John 1-1)
Born 1654 in Chebacco Parish (now Essex), Mass. (Ref. I, II & XII)
A Farmer & Yeoman in Chebacco. He married Feb. 9, 1681, Mary Belcher (Ipswich V.R.), in Chebacco, under name of Thomas Andfews Senr of Cheboco in Ipswich, yeoman (Ref. I & XII.)

(3-12) Ezekiel Andrews (William 2-2, John 1-1) COULD BE FATHER
Born in June, 1680 (Ref. XII, XIX and Ipswich Births)
A Mariner (Ref. XII); he married Feb. 19, 1707/8 Abigail Curtice (Ref. XII & Ipswich Births,) in Ipswich, Mass. (Ref. XIX)
Both were living in Ipswich in 1723 (Ref. XII). All trace of him lost. He sold his land to his brother, John Andrews (3-10) Nov. 22, 1723 (Ref. XIX)
Children (Ref. I-A) bapt. Dec. 4, 1737 in Ipswich (Ipswich Births):
(4-70) Benjamin Andrews
(4-71) Nathan Poland Andrews MUST BE ADULT BAPTISMS

(3-14) Elizabeth Andrews Norwood (William Andrews 2-2, John 1-1)
Born Jan. 15, 1684/5 (Ref. I-A); went to Pigeon Cove in 1700(Ref.XV)
Married Sept. 25, 1704 (Ipswich V.R. has her name as Andros)
Joshua Norwood, he born Nov. 8, 1683 in Gloucester (Ref. XLVI) or Feb. 27, 1683, son of Francis and Elizabeth (Coldom) Norwood (IX)
Ref. IX gives residence as Gloucester, but reference I-A gives it as Pigeon Cove, Rockport, Mass.; later in life he moved to Attleboro, Mass., about 1734; but returned to Rockport about 1740 (Ref. I-A) In his old age, he became poor, and lived with his children (Ref. XIX). He died in 1762 (Ref. IX & XLVI)
She died Nov. 1, 1774, aged 90 (Ref. IX)
Children: (Ref. IX):

(4-72) Elizabeth Norwood b. Jan. 2, 1706 (Ref. XIX says 1708)
d. young (Ref. XLVI) Oct. 15, 1709(I-A)
(4-73) Joshua Norwood b. Oct. 18, 1707; m. Sarah Goodrich
(4-74) Elizabeth Norwood b. Oct. 8, 1708 (I-A)
m. Ebenezer Poole (Ref. IX)
(4-75) Sarah Norwood b. Nov. 10, 1710
m. Oct. 2, 1727 Thomas Harris
(4-76) Stephen Norwood bapt. June 28, 1713 (Ref. XIX says 1734)
m. Sarah Bulow
(4-77) Hannah Norwood b. Mar. 20, 1715
(4-78) Mary Norwood b. Apr. 15, 1717
m. Nathaniel Gamage
(4-79) Susanna Norwood b. Feb. 26, 1719
d. Dec. 3, 1726
(4-80) Frances Norwood b. April 7, 1721 in Gloucester
Ref. XIX says 1724
(4-81) Abigail Norwood b. Mar. 28, 1723; m. 1st, Mar. 20, 1743, Josiah Lane, Jr.; m. 2d, Joseph Caffaree
(4-82) Miriam Norwood b. Feb. 14, 1725
m. Jonathan Andrews (4057)
(4-83) Susanna Norwood b. Feb. 14, 1728 (XIX 1727; I-A 1724)
m. May 21, 1750, Moses Wheeler
(4-84) Rachel Norwood b. Dec. 27, 1728
m. John or Joseph Davis
(4-85) Patience Norwood b. Aug. 5, 1731 in Gloucester
m. Samuel Wanson
(4-86) Stephen Norwood b. 1734 in Attleboro
(4-87) Caleb Norwood b. 1736 in Attleboro; m. 1st, Elizabeth Grover; m. 2d, Jerusha Story (4-99)(Ips. Marriages)

Annable, Annibal, annible

Anthony Annible - b.
d.

m(1) - Jane

b. ; bur.: Dec. 1643 Barnstable

m(2) 1 Mar. 1645, Barnstable - Anne Alcocke

"Rec. of the Col. of New Plym." in N.E. (N.B. Shurtleff, M.D. -1855)
Vol. II Court Records 1641-51
"Anthony annable & Ann Elcock married
the third of march 1644"

Susanna[2] Annibale (annible) = dau. of Anthony & Jane(?)Annibale
b.
d.
m. 13 May 1652, at Scituate - William[2] Hatch, of Scituate
b. abt. 1624 in Eng.; d. abt. 1702 Swansea, Mass.

Children:

Mary[3]

Lydia[3] m. John Barstow - 7 ch. {2 sons, 5 daus?

William[3]

Sources: Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England Vol. VIII Misc. Records 1633-89
(Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, M.D. - 1857)

BARNSTABLE PROBATES, ADMINISTRATIONS

24:11 2 May 1787 will of SETH SMITH of Chatham, yeoman
Executor HUGH SMITH
Witnesses: John Emery, Seth Harding, Isaac Smith

24:12 14 Augt 1787 will of ZACCHEUS BURGESS of Sandwich, yeoman
Executor THOMAS BURGESS
Deborah Smith the only surviving witness. Other witnesses were
Abraham Williams & John Smith

24:13 13 Feb 1787 will of ABNER HERSEY late of Barnstable, Physician
Executrix & Executors HANNAH HERSEY, NATHANIEL LEWIS, JOHN DAVIS, ESQ. &
JOSEPH DAVIS, (crossed out name), & ~~EDWARD CHILDS~~, RICHARD BOURN, EBENEZER
LOTHROP, PRENTISS MELLAN & EDWARD CHILDS....with codicil approved also
Witnesses to codicil: EBEN LOTHROP, EDWD CHILDS & MERCY BUCK
Adm. to JOHN DAVIS of Orange in the Co. of Hampshire, Esq.

24:14 13 Feb 1787 will of ABNER HERSEY late of Barnstable, Physician
Executrix & executors: HANNAH HERSEY, NATHANIEL LEWIS, JOHN DAVIS, &
JOSEPH DAVIS
Witnesses: Richard Bourn, Ebenezer Hinckley, Prentiss Mellan, Marcy
Buck & Edward Childs
Mrs. Hannah Hersey of Barnstable ~~& others~~ exec. (sic)

24:15 14 Aug 1787 will of GAMALIAL SMITH late of Truro, yeoman
Executor GAMALIEL SMITH
witness Silas Atkins present, other witnesses Jonathan Hopkins & Silvanus
Snow

24:16 13 Feb 1787 will of Doct Abner Hersey late of Barnstable
Exec. Mrs. Hannah Hersey & others.
Witnesses: Richard Bourn, Eben Hinckley, Prentiss Mellen & Edwd Childs
codicil witnesses Eben Lothrop, Edwd Childs & Mercy Buck

24:17 25 Dec 1787 will of SIMEON DOANE, yeoman, late of Eastham
Executors: JOHN DOANE & EPHRAIM DOANE
Witnesses: Edwd Knowles & Elijah Knowles, two
codicil Joshua Nickerson other witness.
see will 24:386

24:18 27 Dec 1787 JESSE LEWIS of Barnstable, yeoman
Executors: THOMAS & DAVID LEWIS
Witnesses: Je...* Crosby, Edwd Bacon & Jno Chapman
see will 24:381

24:19 8 Jan 1788 will of Sam(uel) Taylor late of Chatham, yeoman
Executors: THOMAS TAYLOR & SAM(uel) TAYLOR
Witnesses: Jas Eldridge, Jona Kenwick & Nathan Bassett
see will 26:380

24:20 2 March 1788 will of JOHN CROWELL of Yarmouth, yeoman
Executrix: LYDIA CROWELL of Yarmouth widow
Witnesses: Silvanus Baker, Reuben Baker & Elisha Baker
see will 24:271

* Illegible

Feb. 1985 R. Bratti

FAMILY RECORD.

DEATHS.	DEATHS.
Joseph Grey Dec 15th 1850 Orleans	Hiram Rogers Dec 20th 1914 Orleans
Dorathy Grey Aug 1st 15th 1851 Orleans	Sally E. Rogers April 13 1910
Thanal Grey April 9th 1853 Orleans	Eugene Rogers Feb 25 1855 Orleans
Elmer Grey Nov 5th 1843 Anxcayes N Y	Sarah Emeline Rogers June 21 Orleans
Joseph Grey March 5th 1814	Donna Josephine Feb 10th 1857 Orleans
Joseph Grey May 2d 1872 Minneapolis Minn	Catharine Hallett Dec 22 1857 Orleans
Joshua T Grey Dec 15th 1851 Orleans	
Benjamin H Grey July 18th 1841 Quincy Mass	
Josiah S Grey Oct 25 1894 Riverside Maine	
James H. Grey May 14th 1859 Orleans	

FAMILY RECORD.

MARRIAGES.	MARRIAGES.
Joseph Atrey and Dorathey Eldridge Jan 25-th 1807 Harwich Mass	
Thomas Atrey and Catherine Hallet Jan 15-th 1653 Yarmouth Mass	
Josiah Atrey and Martha Brown March 25 T 830 Orleans Mass	
Otiner Atrey and Mercy T Snow April 5-th 1830 Orleans Mass	
James H. Atrey and Jemyy Atkins Orleans Mass	
Joseph Atrey and Irene H T Adams August 17-th 1846 Quincy Mass	
Sally Eldridge Atrey and Noah Rogers Jan 15-th 1649 Orleans Mass	

FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

Joseph Arey
May 22nd 1786

Dorothy Eldridge
March 13th 1786

Children

Thomas Arey, Aug 29th 1806
Josiah S Arey Sept 16th 1810
Oliver Arey March 16th 1813
James H. Arey May 10th 1815
Joseph Arey Nov 7th 1817
Joseph Arey Aug 15th 1819
Joshua J Arey Oct 25th 1822
Benjamin H Arey March 20th 1827
Sally E. Arey June 17th 1829

BIRTHS.

Josiah Rogers
September 14th 1824

Sally Eldridge Arey
June 17th 1829

Children

Eugene Rogers
January 1st 1851

Sarah Evetine Rogers
September 13th 1854

Dorra Josephene Rogers
November 20th 1855

Catherine Hallet Rogers
September 25th 1859

Evelyn G. Dasey
20 Dancing Brook Road
Brookhaven
South Yarmouth, MA 02664

? brother ? Edward Arnold - of Boston 1640 ; d. 8 Aug. 1657 ; m. Wanda ?
3 ch: Barachiah - b. 22 Feb. 1654; Mary - 16 Sept. 1655; and Elizabeth - ? May 1657

John[1] Arnold (of Boston 1642; a plasterer; Freeman 10 May 1643 was prob. single when he joined the Church 22 Aug. 1643

REV. SAMUEL[1] ARNOLD - b.
d. 1 Sept. 1693, ae 71
m. at Yarmouth, Mass. - Elizabeth ?
dau. of
b.
d.

Samuel was living in Sandwich, Mass. in 1643; afterwards at Yarmouth where he was rep. in 1654 and 1656; third minister of Marshfield, where he was ordained in 1658.

Children: "Samuell the sonne of Samuell Arnold born May the 9th Yarmouth = "Plym. Col. Records Vol. VIII =

Rev. Samuel[2] - b. 9 May 1649, Yarmouth, Mass.
d. before 1717
m. Nancy Hulbert Sage Sandwich, Mass. d. 1708/9 Rochester, Mass.
dau. of
b.
d.

Samuel[2] was first (or 2d) minister of Rochester, Mass., ordained 1684.

?Children:

Sarah[3] - b. 26 June 1665; d.
m. ? 1696 - Benjamin[3] Dexter, son of William[2] Dexter & Sarah (Vincent) Dexter
b. 7 Feb. 1670 Barnstable, Mass.; d. 1732

11 ch.

Seth[2] - b. Yarmouth, Mass.
d.
m.

6 Children:

Edward[3] - b. 24 Mar. 1680
Penelope[3] - b. 21 Apr. 1682
Desire[3] - b.
Benjamin[3] - b.
James[3] - b.
? Elizabeth - b. ; m. ? Winsor

Elizabeth[2] - b. Yarmouth, Mass.
d.
m. - Abraham Holmes, of Rochester, Mass.

? children:

?? William Arnold of Tolpuddle, Dorsetshire, Eng., settled at Hingham, Mass. (NEHGR 33/435)

THOMAS[1] ARNOLD - b. bap. 18 Apr. 1599 - Eng. - son of Thomas of Chiselbourne, Dorsetshire, Eng. (vickus vol.?)
d. Sept. 1674 - Smithfield, R.I.
m.(1) Eng. --
m.(2) 1640 - Phebe[2] Parkhurst, bap. 1612 dau. of Jsec. Parkhurst, Sr.
d. abt. 1688

? in the "Plaine Joan" 1635 - ship's record says "age 30 yrs." Settled at Watertown, Mass. Freemen 13 May 1640; moved bef. 1661 to Providence, R.I.; sold rest of Watertown holdings in 1661 & 1662; dep. Gen. Assembly, R.I., 1666, 1667, 1670-72;

? CHILDREN:

(Order?)

[redacted][2] - b. , England

John[2] - b. , England; d. 5 Jan. 1722, Providence, R.I.?
Oath of Allegiance May 1671

Eleazer[2] - b. , England; d. 29 Aug. 1722, Providence, R.I.?
Oath of Allegiance May 1671

?Joseph - b. ;

(By 2nd wife)

Richard[2] - b. ; d. 22 Apr. 1710
m. - Mary Angel(1), dau. of Thomas & ?Alice (Ashton) Angell
(mentioned in "Land Where Our Fathers Died.")
b. ; d.
Oath of Allegiance 1670; was an Assist. 1681; & named in the Royal Commission of Council to Sir Edmund Andros 1687.

4 Children:

Mary[3] - b. ;

Richard[3] - b. ;
(of Prov.; called "Jr." when he took oath of alleg. 1682)

Thomas[3] - b. ;

John[3] - b. :

William Arnold - b. 24 June 1587 Eng. son of Thomas & Alice (Cully) Arnold
half bro. of Thomas' (q.v.)
d. 1676
m. Alice Cully of Chiselbourne, Eng.

(see over)

Brot his fam. to N.E. 1 May 1635; was at Hingham, Mass. for awhile; rem. with Roger Williams to ~~Prov. R.I.~~ Pawtuxet 1638 & was one of the 13 orig. propr. of Providence Plantations; signed agreement for the first form of gov't. 1640; commr. from Providence to Gen. Ct. of R.I. 1661

Source of Written info - vickus vol.?

(see over)

WILLIAM[2] ARNOLD - b. 24 June 1589 England; d. 1676
m. - Christian Peake, dau.of Thomas &
b. 1583 ; d.

Perh. the William Arnold of Tolpuddle, Dorsetshire, England, who settled at Hingham, Mass One of original proprietors of Providence Plantations 1636; Gov. of the Colony 10 years. A desc. of several signers of the Magna Charta.

? CHILDREN:

1. Elizabeth[3] - b. 1611, England; d. 1668
m. - William Carpenter, son of Richard of Amesbury, Wiltshire, Eng.
b. 1605 ; d. 1685

He was one of 13 original prop. of Providence Plantations, and a founder of the first Baptist church in America.

?? Children: (see "Carpenter")

Joseph
Lydia
Ephraim
*Timothy (q.v.)
William
Priscilla
Silas
Benjamin
?

2. *Stephen[3] - b. 1613?, England; d. (q.v.)

3. Benedict[3] - b. 21 Dec. 1615, perh. co. Nottingham England ; d. June 1678, ?Newport, R. I.
m. 1640 - Damaris Wes(t)cott, dau.of Stukel(e)y Wes(t)cott & ? Julian marchante
b. ; d.

Benedict was the richest man in the Colonies and, by thorough acquaintance with the manners as well as the language of the aborigines, became the most effective auxiliary in all negotiations with them. In 1653 he rem. to Newport, R.I.; was chosen Assistant next year. In 1663 he was made President by the royal charter, and by annual election so continued for 8 years. His will dated 24 Dec. 1677, with codicil dated 10 June 1678, probated 1 July 1678.

?9 Children:

*Benedict[4] - b. as trad.says 1641; m.(1) Mary ?Turner - 6 ch.
m.(2) Sarah Mumford - 3 ch.

(dau.) Godsgift[4] - b. ; m. ?Edward Pelham -

*Josiah[4] - b. ; m.(1) Mary Ward - ?
m.(2) Sarah ? - ? } 16 ch. at least

(dau.) Freelove[4] - b. ; m. ?Edward Pelham -

*Oliver[4] - b. ; m. Phebe ? - 6 ch.

Caleb[4] - b. ;

Damaris[4] - b. ; m. John Bliss -

Priscilla[4] - b. ;

?Penelope - b. ; m. ?Roger Goulding -

Additional information:

Benedict[3] - of Newport, R.I., was an Assistant 1690-95; rep. 1699.
(1). m. 9 Mar. 1671 - Mary ?Turner m.(2) Sarah Mumford, who d. 14 Oct. 1746, ae 78
He d. 4 July 1721 in his 86th yr. ? dau. of Thomas & Sarah (Sherman) M.

see p.2

6 Children: (by 1st wife)

Godsgift[4] - b. 19 May 1672 ;
Sion[4] - b. 12 Sept. 1674 ;
Mary[4] - b. 1678 ;
Content[4] - b. 26 Feb. 1681 ;
Benedict[4] - b. 28 Aug. 1683 ;
Caleb[4] - b. ; m. ? dau. of Capt. Samuel Wilbor - 6 ch.
(William, Samuel, Oliver, Josiah, Sarah, Penelope)

3 Children: (by 2nd wife)

Comfort[4] - b. 21 May 1695? ;
Ann[4] - b. 14 July 1695? ;
Sarah[4] - b. 3 Nov. 1698 ;

Josiah[3] - calls himself of Jamestown, which is the isle of Conanicut, on which he had good estate. Will probated 1724. Called Captain.

see p.2

16 Children: (perh. others; order unknown - & by which wife unknown.)

Benedict[4] (eldest son) b. ;
Josiah[4] - b. ; d. y.
Edward[4] - b. ; d. bef. fa. made will
William[4] - b. ; d. bef. fa. made will
Josiah[4] (youngest son) b. ;

eldest daus.
Elizabeth[4] - b. ; m. ? Odlin -
Ann[4] - b. ; m. ? Tibbal -
Frances[4] - b. ; m. ? Allen -
Sarah[4] - b. ; m. ? Sanford -
Penelope[4] - b. ;
Freelove[4] - b. ;

remain. when fa. made will
Abigail[4] - b. ;
Mary[4] - b. ;
Content[4] - b. ;
Catherine[4] - b. ;
Comfort[4] - b. ;

Oliver[3] - of Jamestown; his will probated 1697 names wife Phebe & 5 children:

6 Children:

Damaris[4] - b. 1680 ; m. John[3] Cary - 4 ch.
Phebe[4] - b. 1682 ; d. y.
Patience[4] - b. 1684 ;
Mary[4] - b. 1687 ;
Sarah[4] - b. 1689 ;
Oliver[4] - b. 1694 ;

STEPHEN[3] ARNOLD - b. 1613?, England; d. 1699
m. 24 Nov. 1646 - Sarah Smith, dau. of Edward Smith, of Rehoboth

b. 1629 ; d. 15 Apr. 1713

From England 1635; liv. Providence, R. I., 1636; an Assist. 1667?; Dep. Gov. R.I. In his will he mentions several children and 2 grch.: James Dexter & Esther Hawkins, both being children of his dau. Esther.

?7 CHILDREN:

1. Esther[4] - b. 22 Sept. 1647 ; d.
m.(1) - James[2] Dexter, s.of Rev. Gregory[1] &
b. ; d.

m.(2) - William Andrews, s.of Edward &
b. ; d.

m.(3) - Edward Hawkins, s.of William &
b. ; d.

Child: (by 1st husb.)

James - b. ;

Child: (by 3rd husb.)

Esther - b. ;

2. Israel[4] - b. 30 Oct. 1649 ; d. 1717
m. 16 Apr. 1677 - widow Mary (Barber) Smith, dau.of James & & widow of
b. ; d.

Of Providence, R.I.; oath of allegiance May 1671.
10 Children:

Israel[5] - b. 18 June 1678 ;
William[5] - b. ;
Elisha[5] - b. ;
Stephen[5] - b. ;
James[5] - b. ;
Joseph[5] - b. ;
Josiah[5] - b. ;
Mary[5] - b. ;
Sarah[5] - b. ;
Barbara[5] - b. ;

3. Stephen[4] - b. 27 Nov. 1654

4. Elizabeth[4] - b. 2 Nov. 1659 ; d.
m. - Capt. Peter Greene, s.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

5. Elisha[4] - b. 18 Feb. 1662 ; d.
m. 1682 - Susanna Carpenter, dau.of William &
b. ; d.
Lived Providence, R. I.; oath of allegiance May 1682; will prob. 2 Apr.1711.
3 Children:

Ephraim[5] - b. ;
Elisha[5] - b. ;
a dau.[5] - b. ;

6. Sarah[4] - b. 26 June 1665 ; d.

?7. Phebe - b. 9 Nov. 1676 ; d.

m(1) who d. abt. 1775

Where does this Benedict[5] Arnold belong? 3 sons

b. 1741 Norwich, Conn.; d. 1801 London, Eng.

m(2) at Philadelphia 1779 - Margaret Shippen, a member of a prominent Royalist family ("Peggy" Shippen dau. of Judge Shippen)

1 son, April

A militia Capt. in Conn. when the Rev. war broke out. Upon rec. news of the fighting at Lexington, he marched his men to Cambridge. Later made a colonel in the Mass. militia. App. by Gen. Geo. Washington to command exped. against city of Quebec, he made a disastrous march w/1100 men through the Maine forests in 1775 & was wounded in a brave but unsuccessful assault on the citadel in Dec. 1775. Made Brigadier General by the Continental Congress. He held Montreal until June 1776, when he retreated by way of Lake Champlain. Defeated in a naval battle on the Lake in Oct. 1776. Later, after a gallant leadership in the battle of Ridgefield, Conn., he was promoted to Major General. He resented what he thought was the tardiness of his promotion. In campaign against the British general John Burgoyne, Arnold quarreled w/his superior, Gen. Horatio Gates, who then relieved him of his command. Despite this setback, he took a prominent part in second battle of Saratoga & was severely wounded. In 1778, he was app. commander at Philadelphia; tried by court martial in 1780; but same yr. app. commander at West Point. Offered to surrender this post to British thru Major John André (who was capt. 2 days later (Sept. 23, 1780)) & Arnold made his escape to British sloop "Vulture" lying in Hudson River.

Source: Virkus - Vol. I
R.I. Historical Collection - Vol. II (Callender, Winthrop & Knowles -)
" " " - Vol. III (" " " -)
NEHGR - Volume 33/435
Universal Standard Encyclopedia - Volume 2
"Benedict Arnold Loves Peggy Shippen" - Dale M. Titler - article in Jan. 1975 "Yankee"

Miscellaneous Arnolds

Henry Arnold - of Hartford, Conn. 1683 - 90 and after
Thought to have m. and had children.

★ 1. John Arnold (Arnall, Arnoll) (see below)

2. Daniel - of Hartford, Conn.; freeman 1665
d. 10 May 1691
m. ? ?
ch.

2. Joseph Arnold - of Haddam, son of John of Hartford; one of first settlers; m. ? ?
d. 22 Oct. 1691, leaving following children:

ch:		
	John	aged 29
	Joseph	26
	Samuel	23
	Josiah	21
	Susanna	16
	Jonathan	12
	Elizabeth	9

He was adm. freeman at Hartford 1658.

2. Josiah - of Hartford) probably brother of preceding Joseph Arnold
Freeman 1657 - still living in 1683.
2 dau. — m. ? Buck
1 had dau. Mary Wyatt, in gpa's Will.

John Arnold - of Norwich, Conn. 1680, removed to Boston in a few years and may indeed have first lived there. He was that prison-keeper who had custody of many of the respectable in habitants of Salem charged with witchcraft. In 1700 he went to New London, Conn. where he was an anchorsmith.

m. 6 Dec. 1703 - Mercy, widow of Samuel Fosdick.

ch:
Ruhamah - b. 7 Sept. 1704
Lucretia - b. 26 Aug. 1706

John - d. 26 Aug. 1725, says the g.s. "aged a. 73 yrs." ?

Jasper Arnold came in the "ABIGALE" 2 July 1635 ae 40, from London, with Ann, perhaps his wife, ae 39. Perh. from Shoreditch or Stepney Parish

---

★ 1. John Arnold - of Cambridge; freeman 6 May 1635; went as an orig. proprietor to Hartford; there d. 1664 very aged, leaving:

Josiah, Joseph and Daniel - mentioned in his will of 20 Aug. probated Dec. following in that year - and also grandchild, Mary Buck.

His wife was Susannah ?

see Samuel!

Edward Arnold - of Boston 1640
b.
d. 8 Aug. 1657
m. Martha ?

ch: Barachiah - b. 22 Feb. 1654
Mary - b. 16 Sept. 1655
Elizabeth - b. 7 May 1657

* *

1. Joseph Arnold - of Braintree
b.
d.
m. 8 June 1648 - Rebecca Curtis, who d. 14 Aug. 1693

ch: William - b. 16 Mar. 1649
John[2] - b. 2 Apr. 1650 see below
Joseph = b. 18 Oct. 1652
Samuel - b. 7 Aug. 1658
Ephraim - b. 4 Jan. 1664
m. Mary ?
ch: Samuel - b. 1 Jan. 1689
Mary - b. 1 Oct. 1690
Ephraim - b. 21 July 1695
(many of whose desc. may be seen in Thayer's genealogy.)

2. John Arnold - of Weymouth, son of Joseph of Braintree.
a soldier on Conn. river 1675.
May be that one of Moseley's Company Dec. 1675
whose name in Geneal. Reg. VIII 242 is made "Arvell."
m. Mary ?

ch: William - b. 22 Nov. 1678
Mary - b. 12 Sept. 1681
Margaret - b. 14 Oct. 1683
James - b.

* *

? - brother of Samuel

John Arnold - of Boston 1642; a plasterer
Freeman 10 May 1643
Ar. Co. 1644, prob. a single man, at least was so on joining the church 22 April 1643.

Thomas Arnold, æt 18, 6 Jan. 1634 to St. Christopher's & Barbadoes
Thomas Arnold, æt 30, 15 May 1635 in "Plaine Joan" to Virginia

(unc. will (?))

ASHBY

ANTHONY ASHBY * b. [illegible] d. bef. 4 Aug. 1708 ? Groton Ct.
son of

m. aft. 6 Nov. 1660 or bef. 12 June Dec. 1670 - Abigail[2] Hutchinson, dau. of Richard[1] & Alice (Bosworth) Hutchinson dau. of Joseph
b.
bap. 25 Dec. 1636 First Church, Salem, Mass.
d.

Plate 8
? Abigail (Hutchinson) Lambert m. John (m. c. mar. prior to 1700) Torrey vol. I

* Abigail m. 1) 14 May 1662 John Lambert who d. 1667 *

He d. bef. 4 Aug. 1708 when court interrogated Anthony Jr., Edward Ashby and wife Dorothy ( ) Ashby
(Probate file #118 Conn. State Library, Hartford,
(Est. of Ashby, Anthony Date - 1708
(Town - Groton Dist. - New London

An Anthony Ashby came to Salem, Mass. 1663 - an innkeeper - he kept a house of entertainment at Salem in 1670. Being refused a license, he sold his house and removed from there after 3 Mar. 1670/1. Probably the same Anthony Ashby who removed to New London, Conn. and settled east of the river. On jury duty of County Court 1690. (In Mystic, Conn. 1688 and perhaps earlier. Lived at Bradford, Mass. at time of m. to Abigail, and at Groton, Conn. at time of decease. ~~Annee~~

Children:

Anthony, Jr. - b. unmarried?
d. 15 Dec. 1712, Groton, Conn.
(Nuncupative will) (q/v/) was collector for east side 1696

Edward - b.
m. [illegible] - Dorothy ? , dau. of

Edw's Children: ? ment. in Father's will

Gershom - b.
bap. 12 June 1670

Abigail - b.
bap. 12 June 1670
m. pern. ?? 25 Nov. 1699 Nathaniell Lewis

* Sarah - b. 15 Dec. 1672 Bradford, Mass.
Plate 8
m. 9 Apr. 1691 at Stonington, Ct. - Samuel[2] Utley Plate 7 (q.v.)
d. 14 Apr. 1740 at Stonington, Ct.
(6 ch.) abigail, Samuel, *James, Sarah, Mary, Jemimah

a dau.

Benjamin - b.
bap. 15 June 1684
m. - Hannah ? - 5 ch.

Elizabeth - b.
bap. 16 June 1684

Mary - bap. 18 Feb. 1693/4 First Church of Christ, New London, Ct.
Hannah - " " " " " " " " " "
(both joined church in New London 1694

Court Interrogration -(re est. of deceased Anthony Ashby)

of Anthony Ashby
Dorothy Ashby
Edward Ashby

"Father died pofsefsed of no estate - estate given by deed of gift signed sealed & acknowledged - in payment for which they were to allow him a comfortable maintenance during his life and their motner a comfortable maintenance during her widow hood."

"Where is this instrument?" "I know not."

"Have you or anyone directly or indirectly conveyed it away?" "No."

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

To the Constabell of the town of Groten
Greeting: wnaras:

Anthony Ashby: Edward Ashby: Dohraty Ashby - wife to Edward Ashby: And David S(t)imson all of Groten are Suspishasly gilty of Conseling the Estate of Mr. Anthony Ashby late of Groten, now desesed ------- demand their presence at my dwelling house for questioning.

James Morgan Justis

dated in Groten
4 Daye Agust 1708

James Avery, Junr Surety

Elizabeth Ashby & Sam[ll] Utley -
together with ? Jn Culver of Groton
& Tho: Shaw of ?

Source 1. "New Inhabitants that appear between 1670 & 1700" — Ashby, Anthony at Mystic 1688 & perhaps earlier — a person of this name kept a ho. of entertainment at Salem, Mass. in 1670. Prob. the same man that afterwards came to New London & settled east of the river. He was on the jury of the County Court in 1690. His two daughters Mary & Hannah united with the church in New London in 1694. His decease took place before 1708. A. Ashby, Jr., Collector for the east side, in 1696, d. in 1712.

Sources: 1. Hist. of New London, Conn. - Frances Mainwaring Caulkins - 1860
2. Essex Institute Hist'l. Collection #8
3 History of Salem - Vol. 2 - Sidney Perley - 1926
4. Barbour Collection of Conn. Vital Records
5. Genl. Guide of the Early Settlers of America - Whittemore - 1967
6. Bradford V.R. - 1907
7. Probate record - see other side

Probate File #119, Groton, New London 1712

Nuncupative Will

Anthony Ashbee being very Sick and Weak of body, but being in his Right mind, at ye House of Nath[ll] Gore in Groton in ye Colloney of Conetticutt; Marcy Culver being at ye House of ye Said Gore on ye 14th day of December (1712) ye Said Marcy Culver enquired of ye above Said Anthony Ashbee Whether or no he had Sett his House in order by way of Will Concerning his Worldly Estate, The Said Ashbee replyed, That all ye Estate That I have I do Give and bequeath unto my Brother Edward Ashbee and his Children, if it should pleas God to take me out of this World, To ye above Written ye Subscribers can ? Testify to ye Truth Hereof —

Nath[ll] Gore Edmond Fanning and Marcy Culver /
The Subscribers personally appeared and made oath to the truth of the above writen: and /
that the Sd Anthony ashbee at the above Said /
time had his understanding and was of a Sound minde and memory to the best of their Judgment
Groton December 22th: 1712 — before me Nehemiah Smith Justice

Nath[ll] Gore
Edmonde mark his Fanning
Marcy mark her Culver

Nathaniel Gore one of the p[r]sons Subscribing to the writing on the other side this paper appeared in a Prerogative Court held ~~per~~ in New London June ye 15 1713 and made Oath to the truth of the Said writing & the Said Fanning also adds /
(no space)
that the Said Gore read Such a writing to him about the Rising of the Sunn on the 15th of Decemb[r] & he verily beleives this writing on the other side to be the Same. y[t] it was written by him within 12 hours after y[e] words were Spoken by y[e] Sd Anthony Ashby.

Tefs. George Denison Cler. Prob[t]

Ashley

Mary Ashley - m. John Root
-their dau. Sarah Root m. Abijah[3] Dewey (Thos.2-1)
(10 ch.) b. 5 Mar. 1666 Northampton, Mass.

David Ashley - m. Mary[3] Dewey (Thos.2-1), b. 28 Jan. 1668 - 9 ch.

Rebecca Ashley - m. as 2d wife - Samuel[3] Dewey (Thos.2-1), b. 25 June 1670 - 5 ch.
his 1st wife Sarah Weller (6 ch.)

Joseph Ashley - m. Abigail[3] Dewey (Thos.2-1), b. 14 Feb. 1681 - 3 ch.

Capt. John Ashley - m. Sarah[3] Dewey (Dedediah[2] Thos.1), b. 28 Mar. 1672 - 8 ch.

Samuel Ashley - m. Hannah[3] Dewey (Dedediah[2] Thos.1), b. 14 Mar. 1686 twin dau - d. inf.

Elizabeth Ashley - m. James[3] Dewey (Dedediah[2] Thos.1), b. 3 Apr. 1692 - 9 ch.

From Dewey Genealogy

ATKINS

FAMILY HISTORY

Also spelled:
AATKINS/ADKENS/ADKINS/ATKENS/ATTKINS

HENRY[1] ATKINS - b. ? England; d. bef. 21 Aug. 1700, Eastham, date of inventory of his estate - 118£ 11s.

m.1) 9 July 1647 Barnstable - Elizabeth[2] Wells, of Barnstable
b. ; d. 17 Mar. 1661/2 [MD 6 20-3]
dau. of Isaac[1] and ------ (------) Wells

m.2) 25 March1664 - Bethiah Linnell, ?dau. of Robert
b. 7 Feb. 1640/1 ; d. 25 Mar. 1726 Harwich, MA.
m.2) 7 Apr. 1701 - Stephen[3] Hopkins(Giles[2], Stephen[1])

Source 1. says Bethiah d. 24 or 25 Mar. 1726 and was married 7 or 9 Apr. 1701.

M.D. 7/239 in her m. record to Henry Atkins calls her name "Lennett."

Henry Atkins resided Plymouth. In 1653 he was a grandjuryman and also on a petit jury. In the same year he was propounded to take up his freedom. Adm. a freeman 6 June 1654. He removed to Eastham before 12 May 1656 when when John Morton of Plymouth conveyed to Henry Atkins of Eastham his dwelling house, etc., in Eastham, bought of Mr. John Mayo, Sr., sometime inhabitant of Eastham. Henry Atkins was constable there in 1657 & 1659 and surveyor of highways in 1674, 1675 & 1676.

Form A1 Copyright 1963 by The Everton Publishers, Inc., P.O. Box 505, Logan, Utah. Reprinted from THE GENEALOGICAL HELPER. Send for a free catalogue with lists and full description of many genealogical aids

Children: (by 1st wife)

LCCH&G #32
1. Mary[2] - b. 13 Mar. 1647/8, Plymouth; d. 15 June 1649

MD 7/238
2. Samuel[2] - b. last of Feb. 1651 // b. 24 Feb. 1651/2, Plymouth.
d. Taunton, Mass. 4 June 1675, in King Philip's War.

MD 7/238
3. Isaac[2] - b. 15 June 1657, Eastham // [MD 5/23] Isake b. 14 June 1657
d. 1729, Harwich; will dated 2 Dec. 1726; probated 1729.
m. - Mercy ? and resided in Harwich, Mass.

dau Elizabeth[3] m. 22 Nov 1710 Manoah[3] Eldt. dau Mercy[3] b. ? of Harwich m. Cornelius[3] Ell ca 1709

MD 7/239
Eastham V.R.
Children: (by 2nd wife)

4. Desire[2] - b. 7 May 1665; deceased.
5. John[2] - b. 15 Dec. 1666; d.y. [MD 7/238 John Adkins, son of Henerie Adkins,]
6. Nathaniel[2] - b. 25 Dec. 1667; d.
Res. Truro m. Winifred Chick, dau. of Richard & Alice (-----) Chick of Roxbury and Boston about 1675.
[Source - "Chick" Gen.]
7. Joseph[2] - b. 4 Mar. 1669/70; d.
m. - Martha Pease, dau. of James Pease of Edgartown, M's.V.
Resided northern part of Eastham (now Wellfleet).
8. Thomas[2] - b. 19 June 1671; d. bef. 16 Jan. 1750/1, Chatham, when letter of adm. of his estate given to his son Joshua[3] Atkins.
m.1)
m.2) 28 June 1739 Eastham - Hope (Horton) Snow, widow of Ebenezer Snow of Eastham; dau. of

[Deacon Thomas removed to Monomoit (Chatham) as early as 1694. [LCCHG #36]

9. John[2] - b. 1 Aug. 1674; d. 30 Jan. 1732/3 Chatham (s.p.)
(His will dated 19 Jan. 1732/3, proved 26 Sept. 1733 - mentions wife Elizabeth; nephew Henry son of Samuel; nephew Joshua son of Thomas; and Emlin, wife of his bro. Samuel and daus. of Samuel - Eunice wife of Solomon Collins, Elizabeth widow of Daniel Eldred [supposed to be deceased], Desire, Ann, Bethiah and Tabitha Atkins. No ch. or gr.ch.)
m. 5 Mar. 1699/1700 ?Chatham - Elizabeth[3] Newcomb, dau. of Lt. Andrew[2] Newcomb of Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard.
[John was a selectman for 5 years from 1711; mentioned as Lt. in 1716 and as Capt. in 1732. Was town treasurer in 1732.]

10. Mercy[2] - b. 24 Nov. 1676;
11. Samuel[2] - b. 25 June 1679; d. bef. 9 Aug. 1768 when son Henry[3] app. Admin.
m. 3 04 8 Apr. 1703 - Emlin/Emeline/Emblem/Emblen[3] Newcomb, dau. of Lt. Andrew[2] Newcomb of Edgartown, M's. V.

[Inv. of his est. taken 26 Aug. 1768; est. settled 8 Aug. 1769, when mention is made of his only son Henry, daus. Eunice, Anna, Elzb., Desire & Tabitha, but does not mention dau. Bethiah. Also mentions grandson Abraham, son of Christopher Taylor - son and husband of Bethiah (Atkins) Taylor.]

2.

2nd Generation "Atkins"

CHILDREN of Isaac[2] and Mercy (?)

1. Mercy[3] - b. ? Harwich, Mass.; m. abt. 1709 Cornelius[3] Ellis, son of Matthias[2] and ?Manoah[2]
b. abt. 1684 Mary[3](Burgess) Ellis
2. Elizabeth[3] - b. ? ; m. 22 Nov. 1710 Manoah Ellis
3. Samuel[3] - b. ? ; m. 23 Feb. 1720/21 Ann Phillips

CHILDREN OF NATHANIEL[2] & WINIFRED (CHICK) ATKINS: [1st 2 MD 9/7 - last 4 MD 9/8]

1. Nathaniel[3] - b. 21 Nov. 1694, Eastham; m. Mary ? [APH]
2. Henry[3] - b. 2 Aug. 1696, Eastham;
3. Bethiah[3] - b. 4 May 1698, Eastham ;
4. Joshua[3] - b. in Apr. 1702, Eastham; m. 1722 Rebecca Atwood - 12 ch. [APH]
5. Isaiah[3] - b. 24 Feb. 1703/4 " ; m. Hannah Cook - 9 ch. [APH]
6. Elisabeth[3] - b. 4 Jan. 1708/9 " ; m. 31 Jan. 1727/8 Daniel Eldridge of E. [MD 15/141]

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH[2] & MARTHA (PEASE) ATKINS:

MD8/245 1. Joseph[3] - b. 9 Dec. 1701 E.; m. abt. 1726 [I.P. 19 Feb. 1725/6 (MD 28/115)
Joseph Atkins Jun[r] of Eastham & Thankful Paine of Truro
" 2. Martha[3] - b. 9 Nov. 1711 E.; m. 15 Feb. 1731/2 Joseph Hambleton* [MD 17/35]
" 3. Anne[3] - b. 12 Dec. 1713 E.; m.I.P.31 Jan. 1729/30 Paul[4] Sears of E. (Richard[3])[MD28/171]
" 4 Paul[3] - b. 11 Aug. 1716 E.; m.I.P. 30 May 1741 Sarah Sawyer of Scarboro, Me. [MD 29/12]
" 5. James[3] - b. 25 Dec. 1718 E.;
" 6. John[3] - b. 18 Jan.1720/21 E.;
" 7. Uriah[3] - b. 7 Sept. 1722 E.;
" 8. Hannah[3] - b. 4 Apr. 1726 E.; m. 28 Feb. 1744/5 E. - Thomas Mayo of Harwich [MD 24/86

CHILDREN OF THOMAS[2] & 1st wife (?) ATKINS:

1. Thomas[3] - b.
m.1) abt. 1726 - Elizabeth[4] Nickerson (Wm.[3,2,1]), b. Chatham [LCCHG-#36]
d. before 13 Sept. 1739, date of father's will.
m.2) 14 May 1741 - Eastham - Thankful Snow of E., dau. of Ebenezer [MD 19/186] & [LCCHG #36]
2. Joshua[3] - b. ; d. bet. 16 Mar. 1778(will date) & 14 Apr.1778 (probate)
m.1) 1 Aug. 1734,(Chatham rec.) Sarah[4] Sears (Daniel[3] & Sarah[4] [Howes] Sears)
m.2) I.P. 5 Oct. 1751 - Mary[4] Freeman Doane - wid. of Benjamin[4] Doane d. 30 Apr.1751 [LCCHG #36]
[LCCHG 30 (Chatham Rec.)] dau. of Nathaniel[3] Freeman
3. Susannah[3] - b. prob. abt. 1717 ?Chatham ; d. 9 Aug. 1743 aged 26 [LCCHG #36 // #99 in 37thyr
m. 26 Oct. 1740 (Chat.rec.) - Reuben Ryder, son of John
4 Bethiah[3], senior - b. ; single in 1757.
(possibly other daus, not identified) [LCCHG #36]

CHILDREN OF SAMUEL[2] & EMLIN[3](NEWCOMB) ATKINS: (info. on births & marriages-LCCHG #36)

1. Eunice[3] - b. 1705; m. abt. 1726 Solomon[4] Collins, son of John[3] & Hannah[3](Doane) C.
2. Elizabeth[3] - b. ; m. 31 Jan. 1727/8 - Daniel Eldredge of E. (Eastham rec.)
m.2) abt. 1735 - Solomon Kendrick, son of Edward of Harwich,
Removed to Barrington, Nova Scotia, about 1762.
3. Desire[3] - b. ; m. - ? Sylvester
4 Anna[3] - b. 1714; m.I P. 27 Jan.1734/5 E.-Thomas Kendrick, son of Edw.of Harwich
5. Bethiah[3], Junior - b. ; m. 3 Feb. 1757(Chat.rec.) Christopher Taylor,
d. bef.1769 (prob.bef.fa.) son of Abraham Taylor of Barnstable
6. Tabitha[3] - b. ; m. 12 May 1757 (Chat.rec.) Southworth Hamlin,
son of Joseph Hamlin of Barnstable
7. Henry[3] - b. ment. as a minor in Uncle's will of 1733; d. aft. 29 July 1783,
when he & wife conveyed to Isaac Howes and John Harding their property (doubtless his fa's farm - exclusive of 5 or 6 acres belonging to his sister.) [Barnstable Deeds]
m. 8 Dec. 1768 -(Barnstable rec.) - Deborah Lothrop, dau.of Joseph
Removed to south part of Eastham, where his widow d. 22 Nov. 1822, aged 85 (Hdstn.)

* Joseph "Hambleton" LCCHG #36 page - "Hamilton" 7th ch. of Daniel Hamilton (q.v.)
(p. 11 + 12) m.1) Mary Smith
m.2) [illegible]

4th & 5th Atkins Generations

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH[3] ATKINS, JR. (of Eastham) & THANKFULL (PAINE -of Truro) ATKINS:

(1st 10 ch. from MD 24/140 and the 11the ch. from MD 24/141) [BORN EASTHAM]

1. Sarah[4] - b. 21 July 1727 E.; m. E. 18 Feb. 1743/4 Solomon Dyer of Truro [MD 28/115]
2. Phebe[4] - b. 17 Mar. 1729 E.; *m. E 28 Nov. 1751 Lemuel[3] Newcomb of Truro, b.27 July 1724 [?son of Andrew[4] & Mercy (Oldham) Newcomb - [APH]
   He m.2) 12 Dec. 1765 - Elizabeth Wood. [LCCHG #42]
3. Thankful[4] - b. 24 Jan. 1731; m. 29 Jan. 1752 E. - Samuel Coombs of Eastham
4. Martha[4] - b. 28 Mar. 1733; m. 18 Oct.1756 E. - Naler Hatch of Falmouth [MD 16/198]
5. Mary[4] - b. 9 Feb. 1735; m. 21 Feb. 1754 E. - Enoch Higgens, Jr. of Eastham [MD 15/68]
6. Anne[4] - b. 4 Jan. 1736; m. 25 Nov. 1756 E. - John Frasur/Frasour of E. [MD 16/203]
7. Elisabeth[4] - b. 25 Oct. 1738; m. 2 June 1757 E. - Fulk Dyer of Truro [MD 16/31]
8. Joseph[4] - b. 3 June 1741; m.I.P. 26 Feb. 1760 - Hannah Pepper, both of E. [MD 27/108]
9. Hannah[4] - b. 13 June 1743; m.I.P. 4 Apr. 1760 - James Dean, both of E. [MD 27/108]
10. Jamima[4] - b. 15 Sept.1745;
11. Juriah[4] - b. 13 Apr. 1751;

b. Feb 18, 1731 in Eastham
d. by 1761 Will Probated 1766

[MD 28/80 lists an Intention of Marriage for Mr. Joseph Atkens of Truro and Mrs. Jemimah Mayo of Eastham - dated 19 Aug. 1749]

[MD 24/91 lists marriage on 14 Dec. 1749 for Mr. Joseph Atkens and Jemima Mayo in Eastham.]

(Is this a 2nd marriage for Joseph[3] Atkins, Jr. & are they parents of Juriah[4] ?)

Note: See Mayo genealogy p 59 which lists Children (i) JEMIMA ATKINS, ii) RUTH ATKINS, iii) ELIZABETH ATKINS.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS[3] ATKINS & 1st wife ELIZABETH[4] (NICKERSON) ATKINS:

1. Thomas[4] - b. abt. 1728; d. 30 June 1757 at Chatham, "of a quick consumption" after 10 days sickness there.
   m. - Ruth[4] Covel, dau. of James[3] Covel, Sr.,
   She m.2) 22 Aug. 1759 - Prince Nickerson

   CHILDREN:
   - Charles[5] - b. 2 Sept. 1748;
   - Joseph[5] - b. 26 Oct. 1750;
   - Samuel[5] - b. 3 Dec. 1753;
   - Elizabeth[5] b. 17--; m. 25 Feb. 1773 - Thomas Bea

2. William[4] - b. abt. 1732; d.y.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS[3] ATKINS & 2nd wife THANKFUL (SNOW) ATKINS:

3. Elizabeth[4] - b. 6 Mar. 1742/3; m.I.P. 18 June 1768 - David Smalley, Jr., of Harwich.
4. Hope[4] - b. 19 Feb. 1744/5; d. 29 Jan. 1808 unm., aged 64 years. [? in 64th yr.]
5. Isaac[4] - b. 22 Jan. 1746 ;
6. William[4] - b. 19 Aug. 1748 ; m. 27 Apr. 1777 Chatham - Lydia Nickerson
7. Susannah[4] - b. 26 Dec. 1753; d. 1776; m.I.P. 28 Oct. 1775 m. 11 Jan. 1776 Chatham - Edmund Snow of E.

CHILDREN OF JOSHUA[3] & 1st wife SARAH[4] (SEARS) ATKINS:

1. Desire[4] - b. 10 Mar. 1734/5; d. 6 Jan. 1766
2. John[4] - b. 7 Mar. 1736/7; d. prob.bef. 20 Jan.1753, date of grfa.Daniel[3] Sear's will.
3. Susannah[4] - b. 6 Mar. 1738/9; m.1) 17 Aug. 1756 - William[4] Eldredge (Wm.[3], Jos.[2], Robt.[1])

   1 CHILD: Son - Atkins[5] Eldredge - b.

4. Sarah[4] - b. 28 June 1742 ; m. 29 Jan. 1761 - Samuel Snow of Eastham
5. Rebecca[4] - b. 6 Oct. 1744 : m. 19 July 1762 - Chatham - Moses[5] Nickerson of Chatham b. Chatham 25 Feb. 1739, son of Caleb[4] & Mary (Godfrey)N.
6. Fear[4] - b. 15 Mar. 1746/7; m. 23 Apr. 1775, Boston -John Busteed Ireland
7. Anne[4] - b. 11 June 1750 ; d. 16 Sept. 1750

CHILDREN OF JOSHUA[3] & 2nd wife MARY[4] (FREEMAN) DOANE:

8. Mary[4] - b. 175- ;
9. John[4] - b. 175- ; d. prob. bef. 16 Mar. 1778, as not ment. in fa's. will, of that date.

4.

Will of Capt. Daniel[3] Sears - dated 20 Jan. 1753 - mentions following children of his deceased daughter Sarah[4] Sears, former wife of Joshua[3] Atkins :
Desire, Susannah, Sarah, Rebecca and Fear.

Will of Joseph[3] Atkins - mentiones wife Mary, and daughters:
Susannah Nickerson, Sarah Snow, Rebecca Nickerson,
Fear Ireland and Mary Atkins
grandson Atkins Eldredge, son of Susannah [by 1st husband]
and stepson Benjamin Doane, deceased.

From Miriam B. Eddy:

Henry Atkins of Orleans (? Eastham)
b.
m. 13 Dec. 1832 Truro - Thankful Rich

Joseph Atkins of Chatham - Harwich
b.
m. 29 Oct. 1772 Apphia[7] Gould, dau. of John[6] Gould and
Apphia (Cole) Gould, dau. of Isaac Cole

From p. 61 Sept. 1981 Cape Cod Genealogical Society Bulletin:

Mercy Atkins - b. 22 May 1839 Chatham; d. 3 Sept. 1918, Chatham
m. 22 Aug. 1858- William Hammond, 2d, b. Chatham 11 July 1829
d.19 Dec. 1908, Chatham.

Children:

1. Isaac Williams Hammond - b. 10 Dec. 1859 Chatham, Mass.; d. 23 Mar.1860 Chat.
2. Rebecca Atkins Hammond - b. 4 Aug.1862 Chatham, d. 28 Apr. 1940
3. John Williams Hammond - b. 20 Sept.1864 Chatham; d.26 May 1919, Fall River, Mass.
4. Cyrenah Nickerson Hammond - b. 24 Aug. 1868 Chatham; d.12 Dec.1890(?1870) Ansonia,Ct.
5. Eleanora Lillian Hammond- b. 16 Mar. 1871, Ansonia, Conn.
6. Elmer Foster Hammond - b. 19 Jan. 1873, Chatham, Mass.; d. 9 Mar. 1952
7. George Taylor Hammond - b. 10 Nov. 1874, Chatham
8. Ezra N. Atkins Hammond - b. 11 Aug. 1876, Chatham; d. 28 Oct. 1945

Marriages:

3. John Williams Hammond m. 21 Dec. 1893, Taunton - Almena Adalla Smith
2. Rebeckah A. Hammond m. 24 Feb. 1897, Chatham - George E. Nickerson
7. George Taylor Hammond m. 23 June 1897, Chatham - Carrie Ananias Wing
8. Ezra N. Atkins Hammond m. 8 Nov. 1908, Chatham - Lillian Frances Ryder

---

SOURCES:

1. "Families of the Pilgrims" - Stephen Hopkins - by Hubert Kinney Shaw
2. Library of Cape Cod History & Genealogy - # 32 - Early Settlers of Eastham (Joshua Paine of Harwich)
3. LCCHG # 36 - Early Chatham Settlers (William C. Smith)
4. LCCHC # 37 - Stephen & Giles Hopkins, Mayflower passengers and some of their desc., including an Eldredge line (James W. Hawes
5. LCCHC # 99 - ATKINS (James W. Hawes
6. The Mayflower Descendant (ID Vol./Page)
7. History of Martha's Vineyard Vol. III - Genealogies (Charles E. Banks - 1925
8. LCCHC # 42 - Newcomb Genealogy (Grace Fielding Hall)

Atwood (Atwood) John[1] - bap. 24 Dec, 1614 - d. 1676
son of John & Joan (Colesson) Atwood (Atwood)
? from Eng. 1635 - prop. of Plymouth Mass. 1635-36; res. To Plympton
m. Sarah Masterson b. ; d. 1701
dau. of Richard) Masterson & Mary (Goodale) Masterson

Ch:
Mary[2] b. ; d. 6 Jan. 1714/15 at Plymouth
m.1) 11 Dec, 1661 Plymouth VR - Rev. John Holmes of Duxbury
b. ; d.
son John Holmes b. 22 March 1662 Plymouth VR
m.2) bef. 24 June 1685 as 3d wife of Major William[2] Bradford
b. 17 June 1624 Plymouth; d. Sat. 20 Feb. 1703/4 Plymouth

From: Mrs. C. D. Logan (CCGSoc. Member #178)
Chart
Stephen Hopkins
+ wife #1

b. E. 27 Oct. 1722

TO N.S. Joshua[4] Atwood m. 1746 Mary[5] Knowles dau. of Paul[4] & Phebe[4] (Paine) Knowles

TO N.S. Knowles[5] Atwood m. 1784 Rhoda[6] Nickerson dau. of John[5] &
TO N.S. Rhoda[5] (Smith) Nickerson

TO N.S. Elisha[6] Atwood m. 1809 Mercy[6] Wood

TO N.S. Elisha[7] Atwood m. c 1834 Ann[7] Knowles dau. of John[6] &
TO N.S. Hannah[7] (~~Hopkins~~ Knowles)
TO N.S. + dau. of Seth[5] & Hopkins
TO N.S. Amanda[8] Atwood m. 1873 Arnold[7] Doane son of Josiah
TO N.S. Payne[6] & Mary[6] (Wood) Doane
TO N.S. dau. of David[5] &
Mary[6] (Hopkins) Wood

TO N.S. Rev. Samuel Wood m. 1750 Lydia[5] Ripley
David[4] Ripley m. 1720 Lydia[4] Cary
Joshua[3] Ripley m. 1682 Hannah[3] Bradford
Wm.[2] Bradford m. 1650
Alice[2] Richards
Wm.[1] Bradford m. 1650
Alice (Carpenter) Southworth

TO N.S. Samuel[6] Hopkins m. c 1781 Rebecca Pennell
TO N.S. Hannah[7] Hopkins m. c 1804 John[6] Knowles
son of Nathaniel[5] & Lois[5] (Holmes)
Knowles
grdsn of Enos[4] Knowles & Sarah[3] Sparrow

Margaret [at] Wood b. ; d.
m. 2 Dec. 1700 Eastham, Isaac Doane (g.v.)
b. 2 June 1670 E., d. 29 Dec. 1755 E.
dau. Margaret Doane b. 6 Mar. 1710/11 E.
m. 2 Jan. 1734/5. Thomas Holbrook (g.v.)

Eldad Atwood

Daniel Atwood, son of { Israel + Hannah Atwood
cc. [16/202]
James b. E 29 Oct 1728
Debro b. 11 Jan. 1729/30
Joseph b. 12 Mar. 1732/3
Hannah b. 12 Mar. 1735/6
Experience (dau.) b. 20 Mar. 1739/40 1739/40
Daniel b. E 5 Sept. 1744
Susana b. 16 Oct. 1741

16/202 24/90 32/62

24/90 Ebenezer Atwood jun. m. E. 30 Nov. 1749 Rachel Harding (both of E.)

24/90 { ~~child~~ 1 Daniel Atwood b. E 18 Oct. 1750; d. 29 May 1751
~~dau~~ 2 Hephzibah b. E. 30 Mar. 1752; d. 27 Oct. 1752
→ (cont'd below 24/91) 4 Eldad b. E. 15 Dec. 1755

32/62 Daniel Atwood m. 1 Oct. 1767 in E. - Anne Doane (both of E.)

4/141 Eldad Atwood m. 14 Feb. 1683 Anna or Anne Snow
ch. 1. Marie b. latter end of Nov. 1684
2. John b. 10 Aug. 1686
3. Anne b. in Jan. 1687/8
4. Debrah b. in Mar. 1690
5. Sarah b. in Apr. 1792 [evidently a clerical error for 1692]
6. Eldad b. 9 July 1695
? fa. of Ebenezer ? Ebenezer b. in Mar. 1697/8
of 24/90 acc. dau. 8. Benjamin b. in June 1701

28/109 Eldad Atwood I. P. 15 Sept. 1718 - Sarah Gray of Harwich
28/116 Eldad Atwood I. P. 23 Jan 1727/8 - Margeret Snow

24/91 ch. cont'd. of Ebenezer Atwood & Rachel (Harding) Atwood
3 Ebenezer b. E 23 April 1753
per 15th 3 up above 5 Nathan b. E 8 Jan. 1758
24/90 6 Ruth b. E 22 Jan. 1760
7 Benjamin b. E 13 Feb. 1762

YCC H+G. #41 Atwood Genealogy by Eaton Fielding Hall

Stephen[1] Atwood - b. prob. Eng. abt. 1620; d. 28 Feb. 1693/4 Eastham, Mass. in that part set off in 1763, as Wellfleet
1st Lengd. in Plymouth in 1643
m. 6a/16 Nov. 1644 E: - Abigail Dunham, dau. of John of P. Lynn[e]

Ch. of Stephen[1] & Abigail (Dunham) Atwood & settled at Eastham

John[2] -

Hannah[2] - b. 14 Oct. 1649

? Joseph[2] of Stephen[2] - b. 1647 - ? b; will proved - d. 12 July 1717 Wellfleet, Mass.
m. 1676/7 - Mrs. Ophia[2] (Bangs, Edw.) Knowles
wid. of John[2] Knowles; dau. of Edw.[1] Bangs & ? Rebecca (Hobart) [illegible]
Knowles Bk. says - Stephen Atwood Jr. m. Ophia (Bangs) Knowles
b. 15 Oct. 1651,
m.D 8/241 dau. Hannah[3] of Stephen[3] Jr. m. 25 Jan. 17 13/14 to Samuel[3] Hallowell of London b. 3 Jan. 1686 Boston
m. 26 June 1700 Martha Pike
Daniel[2] - b.

Eldad[2] - b. prob. 1660; d. 1715
m. 14 Feb. 1683 Anna[3] Snow daughter of Mark[2] & Anna[2] (Cook) Snow
b. E. 7 July 1656.
4/141 4/141
ch.
1. Marie[3] b. latter end of Nov. 1684 [YCC #41 H&G. says Mary - b. 4 Nov. 1684]
2. John[3] b. 10 Aug. 1686; m. 28 Sept. 1719 Thankful Williamson
3. Anne[3] b. in Jan. 1687/8
4. Deborah[3] b. in Mar. 1690; m. 17 May 1726 Elisha Hunter
5. Sarah[3] b. in Apr. 1692 23 Jan 1727/8 I.P. has "Margeret" Snow 1727/8 Margaret MD 15/70
[MD 28/4/16 I.P.] 6. Eldad[3] b. 9 July 1695; m. 15 Feb. 1727 Mary Snow
7. Ebenezer[3] b. in Mar. 1697/8; m. 3 Feb. 1725 Hepzibah Williamson
8. Benjamin b. in June 1701

? Stephen[2] Jr. - b. ? 1647; m. Esther ? YCC 41 Atwood Genealogy H.G.

(not in YCC H+G #41) ? Medad[2] - b. E. 16 Jan. 1658/9 [MD 15/227]
m. 168- Esther ?

[MD 15/227] ch. of Medad & Esther;
1. Mercy[3] b. 26 June 1686 (MD 15/56)
2. Abigail[3] b. 15 June 1689; ? m. {a Apr. 1716 & E. Joseph Mayo dau. Hannah b. E. 28 Feb. 1719/20
3. David[3] b. 20 Oct. 1691 MD 28/112 - I.P. 23 Aug. 1722.
4. Samuel[3] b. 20 Mar. 1695; m. 17 Oct. 1722 Hannah Doane (MD 16/28) son David b. E. 19 Sept. 1723/4
5. Esther[3] b. 15 Mar. 1699
6. Phebe[3] b. 9 June 1702
7. Nathan[3] b. 27 June 1705

Ch. of John[3] (Eldad[2]) Atwood

1. William[4] - b. 14 Apr. 1721; d.
   [MD 29/13] m. 1) I.P. 12 Mar. 1741/2 - Bathsheba Smith both of E.
   m. 2) 28 Nov. 1765 - Mrs. Mary Newcomb

2. Mary[4] - b. 15 Feb. 1723; d.
   m. 2) Oct. 1748 Richard[4] Atwood (Eleazer[3])

3. John[4] - b. 25 Sept. 1725; d.
   m. 13 Feb. 1755 - Abigail Freeman

4. Thankful[4] - [illegible]

5. Ephraim[4] - b. 9 Mar. 1728; d.
   MD 28/13 (130) m. I. 25 Oct. 1765 - Bethiah ?

6. Timothy[4] - b. 5 July 1731; d.

7. Simeon[4] - b. 3 Nov. 1733

Ch. of Eldad[3] & Margaret (Snow) Atwood: — See Name as No. 7 Ch. of Eleazer & Margaret

1. Sarah[4] b.E. 8 May 1729
2. Benjamin[4] b.E. 21 Feb. 1731
3. Margat[4] b.E. 25 Feb. 1733
4. Lydia[4] b.E. 5 Apr. 1735
5. Deborah[4] b.E. 6 June 1737
6. Jemimah[4] b.E. 29 July 1739

Eliezer / Eleazer[3] Atwood Esqr b. 1681, prob. grandson of Stephen of E. perh. son of Joseph or Daniel
He d. 25 May 1729 48 years old, (acc. to g.s.) in neglected old burying ground at Mayo's Neck, Wellfleet. Beside it is tombstone of his wife Joanna Strout

[MD 8/13] m. in E. 14 June 1709 Joanna Strout d. 16 Jan. 1736 dau. Reside 1st husb.
She m. 2) 27 June 1734 William Covell

Ch. b. E.

1. Thankful[4] b. 30 June 1711; m. 10 Oct. 1727 Seth Hinckley MD 28/
2. Eleazer[4] b. 15 Sept. 1713; m. I.P. 4 Feb. 1735/36 Rebecca Young both of E
3. James[4] b. 31 Aug. 1715; m. ?
4. Richard[4] b. 31 Mar. 1717/18; m. 27 Oct. 1748 Mary[4] Atwood (John[3]) [MD 16/32]
5. Jesse[4] b. 28 July 1720 m. I.P. 31 Mar. 1748/9 Susanah Smith both of E. (MD 28/81)
6. Christopher[4] b. 4 Apr. 1724 m. 27 Apr. 1749 Susanah Smith both of E. (MD 24/87)
7. Joshua[4] b. Sept. 23, 1729; d. 31 Mar. 1736

Ch. of Richard[4] (Eleazer[3]) & Mary[4] (Atwood) Atwood: [MD 16/32]

listed as Lee H & G #41

1. Mary[5] b. 16 Aug. 1749 [Marcy] b. E. "
2. Lucy[5] b. 17 Aug. 1751 [Luce] b. 7 Aug. 1751 E. "
3. Richard[5] b. 27 May 1753; m. -Elizb. Rich
4. Deborah[5] b. 16 Aug. 1755
5. Josiah[5] b. 11 July 1759

[MD 16/32] Ch. of Eleazer[4] (Eleazer[3]) & Rebecca [Young] Atwood:

1. Eleazer b. E. 18 Apr. 1735; ? m. E. 5 Nov. 1761 Abigail Higgins both of E.
2. Joshua b. E. 21 May 1742
3. Barnabas b. E. 18 Oct. 1744
4. Rebecca b. E. 21 July 1747
5. Nathaniel b. E. 16 Sept. 1749
6. Stephen b. E. 3 Dec. 1751
7. Deliverance (dau.) b. E. 19 Apr. 1755

Ch. of Joseph[3] Atwood & Bethia/Bethya (Crowell) Atwood

MD 8/12 1. Bangs[4] Atwood b. E. 21 June 1711
MD 8/13 2. Nathaniel[4] b. E. 18 Apr. 1713; m. MD 28/178 I. P. 7 Jan. 1735/6 both of E. Abigail Stephens
" 3. Bethiah[4] b. E. 26 Mar. 1715
" 4. Hannah[4] b. E. 14 Dec. 1716; [illegible]
" 5. Mary[4] b. E. 15 Nov. 1718
" 6. Joseph[4] b. E. 19 Feb. 1720/21; m. MD 29/13 I. P. 14 Apr. 1742 Joseph Atwood of E. to m. Debra Sears of Chatham (Paul[4])
(★ see below) " ★ 7. Joshua[4] b. E. 21 Oct. 1722; m. I. P. 16 Aug. 1744 m. at Truro 21 Nov. 1746 Mary[5] Knowles of Truro (dau. Paul[4] & 1st wife Phebe[4] Paine Thomas 3-2-1 Paine)
" 8. John[4] b. E. 7 Feb. 1726/7
" 9. Elisha[4] b. E. 25 Apr. 1725
from "Knowles Genealogy" 10. Abigail[4] b. E. 1728; m. 8 June 1749 at E. - James[5] Knowles (James[4]) (James[4] m. Ann Doane, dau. of Nathaniel & Mary Doane)

MD 16/198 Ch. of Christopher[4] & Susannah (Smith) Atwood:

3. Christopher[5] b. E. 6 May 1754
4. Hannah[5] b. E. 2 Mar. 1756
5. Gideon[5] b. E. 21 Oct. 1758
6. Thankful[5] b. E. 25 Nov. 1760
7. Susannah[5] b. E. 1 Oct. 1761
1. Samuel[5] b. E. 24 July 1752
2. Joseph[5] b. E. 24 July 1752

Ch. of Joshua[4] & Mary[5] (Knowles) Atwood:

from Mrs. Lozier Chart CCGS Bulletin ★ Knowles[5] Atwood; b. ; m. 1784 Rhoda[6] Hickerson (John[5] & Rhoda[5] (Smith) Hickerson)
3 others?

★ see 2 pages ahead - from rem. to N.S.

MD 6/203 Stephen Atwood, Senr d. latter end of Feb. 1693/4

MD 8/247 Stephen Atwood Jr. - m. 26 June 1700 Martha Pike

MD 17/32 Stephen Atwood of P'town m. I.P. 27 Aug. 1730 Sarah Collens of E.
Stephen Atwood m. 7 Oct. 1730 Sarah Collins

MD 6/202 ch. of Israel Atwood (MD 28/141 I.P. 16 Dec. 1755. Elizabeth Mayo, both of E.)
& Hannah m. I.P. 15 April 1727 - Hannah Studley of Yarmouth

Ch.
1. James b. E. 29 Oct. 1728
2. Debra b. 11 Jan. 1729/30
3. Joseph b. 12 Mar. 1732/3
4. Hannah b. 12 Mar. 1735/6
5. Experience b. 20 Mar. 1739/40
6. Susana b. 16 Oct. 1741
7. Daniel b. E. 5 Sept. 1744

MD 16/143 ~~1755~~ Debborah Atwood m. 6 Jan. 1725/6 Seth Rider

MD 17/33 Deborah Atwood m. 3 June 1731 Ebenezer Mott of Hull
28/173 of Eastham. I.P. 10 Mar. 1730/31

Deborah d. ? Daniel; gd. ? Eldad
Ebenezer Mott also listed as from Situate
Son Atwood Mott

MD 32/177 Ch. of David & Sabery/Sebray (?) Atwood;
1. Nehemiah b. 3 Nov. 1772
2. Joseph b. 11 Mar. 1775 Harwich
3. Tamzy (dau.) b. 17 May 1777 Harwich

Atwood Cape Cod lineage, 1635-1760

Sanderstead Court, England – Eastham (Barnstable), Massachusetts

- **Johanem John Atwood (AKA John Wood)** (b. Jan/Feb 1582 – d. 1644) (married July 25, 1612; orig. from Sanderstead Court, England; emigrated 1635)
  - **Joan (Coleson) Atwood** (b. 1585? – d. ?)

- **Stephen Atwood** (b. 1616? – d. February 1694) (married November 6, 1644)
  - **Abigail (Dunham) Atwood** (b. 1626? In Leyden, Holland – d. after 1668)

- **Stephen Atwood** (b. 1653? in Chatham (Barnstable), MA – d. before July 1722)
  - **Apphia (Bangs) Atwood** (b. October 13, 1651 – d. after July 1722)

- **Joseph Atwood** (b. 1680? – d. 1740?)
  - **Bethiah (Crowell) Atwood** (b. April 13, 1689 - d. January 2, 1752) (interred in Cove Burying Ground, Eastham, MA)

- **Joshua Atwood** (b. October 22, 1722 in Truro (Barnstable), MA – emigrated to Barrington (Shelburne), Nova Scotia in 1760)
  - **Mary (Knowles) Atwood** (b. January 20, 1727 in Truro (Barnstable), MA – emigrated to Barrington (Shelburne), Nova Scotia in 1760)

Donated by Brian Atwood 4/28/2010

AUSTIN

RICHARD AUSTIN (RYCHARD ASTEN)

Plate 239

b. , England (liv. Tichfield, co. Hants, Eng.)
d. ?1623, Tichfield, Eng. bur. 15 Feb. 1622/3
will proved 4 June 1623; inventory, 20 Feb. 1622/3 £ 123. 12. 6d.
m. - Anes (or Agnes) ?
dau. of
b. ; d.

order? acc. to Weis

Children:

1. Daniel - b. , England; d. (named in fa's. will)
m. - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

2 ch.:

Richard - b. ;
Peter - b. ;

2. Peter - b. , England; d. (named in fa's. will)
m. - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

2 ch.:

- b. ;
- b. ;

3. Richard[1] - b. abt. 1598, England; d. (named in fa's. will)
m. - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

2 ch.: 2

Richard - b. 1632; d. 1703
♂ w/parents m. 1659 - Abigail Bachelder, dau. of
b. ; d. 1693 AE 57

(Capt.)2
Anthony - b. 1635/6; d. 1708
♂ w/parents m. 1664 - Esther Huggins(or Higgins) of
Rowley, Mass., dau. of
b. ; d.

A founder of Suffield, Conn. 1674.

(poss. sailed second of May 1639)

Richard Ø from England in the "Bevis" to Charlestown, Mass. in 1638 with wife & 2 children; Richard aged 40, a "tayler of Bishopstoke" of Southampton Co. Hants
Settled at Salem & Boston Removed to Rowley, Mass. 1639 of Robert Knight, carpenter, his servant

4. Joan - b. , England; d. (named in Fa's. will)
m. - ? ? , dau.of
b. ; d.

1 ch.:

5. Emlen - b. , England; d. (named in fa's. will)
(2nd dau.)

6.* Annes[1] - bap. 1 Feb. 1596/7, Tichfield, Eng.; d. 1677-8 Wells, Maine (named in fa's. will)
Plate 239 m. 16 Oct. 1614 at Tichfield - Edmund[1] Littlefield - 10 ch.
Plate 239 (q.v.)

7. Elsabeth - b. ; d. (named in fa's. will)

Mark Austin's Estate of Stratford, Hampshire, Eng. d. in 1626; settled at Salem & Boston; removed to Rowley, Mass. 1639, from England - Elizabeth ?

The Will of RYCHARD AUSTEN of Titchfeild (illegible). My wife Anes to be sole executrix. To my son Daniel a bullock. To my son Peter a bullock. To my son Richard £20. To my daughter Joan £5. To my daughter Ruland £1. To my daughter Agnes a cow and a bullock. All these legacies to be paid at the end of my leave. To my daughter Elisabeth £10, my executrix to have the disposing of it to her use. To my son Daniel's sons Richard and Peter two sheep each. To my son Peter's two children a sheep each. To my daughter Joan's child a sheep each. To my daughter blessed three children three bullocks, to be paid at the end of my leave. "I give to my man in love Edmond litlefold a coult of three years old." To my son Joan Chesteford 5s. To my son William Mornefe 3s. To my boy John Ledger a sheep. To my maid Catern a sheep. To all my godchildren 6d. each. Overseers: my son Richard and my neighbour Peter Faythfull, and to each I give 3s. 4d. (Signed) Richard Astin. Witnesses: Richard eaton, peter faithfull, and Edmond litlefeld. Proved 4 June 1623 by Agnes Astin, executrix named. Bonds: said Agnes and Edmond Littlefaild of Titchfeild, clothier.

Inventory of the goods of Richard Attwold alias Austin, taken by Peeter faithfull and Stephin Pearcey, Daniell austin, Edmund Littlefield, and Richard Austin 20 February 1622/3, £123. 10s. 6d.

(Archdeaconry of Worcester, 1623, original will and inventory.)

Source: "The New England Historical and Genealogical Register - Vol. LXVII." p. 345 (October 1913)

It is stated in Mr.Cross' record that Jonathan lived in Stanwich, Conn., a village in the northern part of Greenwich Township, and to confirm this, in the History of Greenwich it is stated that on 31 May 1731 certain inhabitants of the northeastern part of the town served notice on the Horseneck (now Greenwich Borough) Church Society (now the Second Congregational Church) of their intention to withdraw from the Society, probably to form a new church. The list includes the name of Jonathan Austin.

Also Mr. Smith of Montpelier, Vt. who has looked up records for me, (William D. Young of Buffalo, N.Y.) says that he finds record that Jonathan was of Stanwich, when it was set off from Greenwich in 1732. This Stanwich Church was actually organized in June 1733, with 13 members. The first pastor was Rev. Benjamin Strong, serving until 1767. The church records were destroyed by fire in 1821.

Jonathan[4] is also recorded as having bought land from his father-in-law, Joseph Ferris, in 1711, probably to settle on when he married.

Jonathan lived at Stanwich(part of Greenwich). He was paid bounty for military services 1709 in the expedition against Canada. He was a Captain in Newberry's Company,H (Greenwich records).

From the Probate records of Stamford, Estate of Jonathan Austin, will dated Aug. 1, 1766, proved Aug. 1, 1769, he mentions eldest daughter, Sarah Knapp; dau. Mary; eldest son,Jonathan Austin,deceased; grand-dau. Anne Ferris; sons Silas, Job, John, Lavines.

(From Mrs. May Hart, Ontario, California (1945)

Austin (Asten, Astin)

John[1] Austin - b.
d. 24 Aug. 1657, Stamford, Conn. V.R. 3 S.R.
m. - Katherine ? ; (Barbour Coll. Stamford V.R. (No. marr. prior to 1667 Torrey) (she m. 2) William Hubbard
dau. of
b. ; d.

John[1] ("Taylor" of Stamford bought land of Wm. Newman 1676)
Lived at New London, Conn. 1647; Greenwich, Conn. after 1651.
One of the 11 Greenwich men who, in 1656, acknowledged allegiance to the New Haven Jurisdiction, to constitute part of the Stamford colony. His inventory taken 5 Sept. 1657 by Richard Law & Angell Husted; presented in court by widow "Katharine Astine" 13 May 1658 — amount £78. 8s. 04p.

? order ? Children:

Samuel[2] - b. ; d. 7th mo, 21, 1657, Stamford, Conn. V.R.
m. -
dau. of
b. ; d.

John[2] - b. ; d.
m.

("Taylor" of Stamford - bought land of Wm. Newman 1676) "Hist. of Town of Stamford" Huntington 1868

Elizabeth[2] - b. ; d.
m. 23 Nov. 1664 - Joseph[2] Finch at Stamford, Conn. S.V.R.
son of John[1] & Martha (;) Finch
b. ; d.
m.(2) Ruth (Hardy) Mead, dau. of Richard & Ann (Husted) Hardy of Stamford & widow of John[3] Mead Jr.
4 Ch. by 2d wife, see "Finch"

8 Children:
Martha[3] - b. abt. 1665 Greenwich; m. Jonathan[3] Mead - 9 ch.
Elizabeth[3] - b. 14 Nov. 1669 Greenwich;
Sarah[3] - b. Greenwich;
Joseph[3] - b. abt. 1675 Greenwich;
Samuel[3] - b. abt. 1677 Greenwich;
Jonathan[3] - b. abt. 1679 Greenwich;
Abigail[3] - b. abt. 1680 Greenwich;
Benjamin[3] - b. abt. 1682 Greenwich;

Sources: Vikus - Vol.
Stamford Vi. R. - vol. I, pages 19 and 20
Geneal. Journal of Amer. Ancestry - Vol. I - 1912
Hist. of Stamford - E. B. Huntington - 1868

AVERY-AVERILL-AVERELL

WILLIAM[1] AVERELL - b. abt. 1611 or earlier (one source says 1611-13) prob. at "Ash, nr. Farnham, Kent", England. Vikes vol. 7 bef.
d.
Plate 34
m. abt. 1631 or 2 in 1653 Eng. - Abigail Hinton, dau. of
b. ; d. 1655
(Their m. prob. took place while they were still very young.)

He was not of age 8 Sept. 1631 but had reached his majority 15 Nov. 1637. He must have left home by Jan. 1631 when 18 or 20 yrs. of age. Settled at Ipswich, Mass., bef. 2 Mar. 1637, the date he rec'd first grant of land. His name appears on record as William Avery. Inventory of his estate - p. 69; his will - p. 70; inventory of her estate - p. 71; no record of her will. His will proved 29 Mar. 1653

7 Children (ment. in fa's. will) Order not known

1. *William[2] - b. ; d.
(q.v.)

2. Thomas[2] - b. ; d.
m. 1657 - Frances Collins, dau. of
b. ; d.
? Ch.:

3. Sarah[2] - b. abt. 1627; d. 19 July 1692, hanged for witchcraft
m. 23 Nov. 1663, as 2d w. of John Wildes, son of
b. 1620 ; d. 14 May 1705
m.(1) Priscilla[2] Gould (Zaccheus[1] Gould)
abt. 1643 She d. 16 Apr. 1663
m(3) 26 June 1693 - widow Mary Jacobs

(Topsfield V.R. Sarah + John Wild 23 Nov. 1663 [C.R.])

4. John[2] - b.

5. ? - b.

6. ? - b.

7. ? - b.

? Mary[2] Avery - dau. of Wm.[1] & Margaret (Albight) Avery
bap. 19 Dec. 1645, Barkham, Eng.
m. 5 Nov. 1661 at Taunton, Mass. James Tisdale

? Esther Avery - dau. of Wm. m. Wm. Deane, son of Samuel[3] (John[2-1])

WILLIAM[2] AVERELL - b. ; d. 1694
m. 31 July 1661 at Ipswich, Mass. - Hannah Jackson, prob. a dau. of John Jackson, a neighbor of William[2] & William[1], whose widow Katheryne was appointed adm. of his est. (ment. made of son John & 5 daus.)
Plat 34
In 1663 William purchased a "messuage" (i.e. a dwelling house with adjacent bldgs. & lands for the use of the household) at Topsfield, Mass., to which they rem. later. His will & inventory - pages 85, 86, 87. Hannah's will - pages 88-89.

14 Children:

1. William[3] - b. 1 May 1662 at Ipswich, Mass.; d.
m. prob. as early as 1685 - Mary ? , dau. of
b.
d.

He was called Wm. Averill, Jr. 24 May 1685 when admitted to membership in Congreg. Ch. of Topsfield. Was living in Ipswich, in March 1688; evidently ret. to Topsfield for on "Oct. 25, 1702" Mary, His wife, was admitted to the church where he had been adm. in 1685. He was a carpenter, and in 1706-7 a sexton and grave-digger.
11 ch.: (baptisms at Topsfield)

William[4]	- b. bet. 1685 & 90;	m. Ruth Bemis
Samuel[4]	- b. " " " 91;	m. Ruth Watson
a child	- b. ?1693;	d.
Elizabeth[4]	- bap. 7 Apr. 1695;	
Joseph[4]	- bap. 21 Mar. 1697;	m. Jane(t) McLellan
Mary[4]	- b. ?1699;	m. 9 July 1719 at Ipswich Caleb Jackson of Ashford
Stephen[4]	- bap. 6 June 1701;	
James[4]	- bap. 11 Apr. 1703;	
Rebecca[4]	- bap. 15 July 1705;	
Jabez[4]	- bap. 15 June 1707;	m. Rachel Buxton
Moses[4]	- bap. 26 Feb. 1709;	

2. Nathaniel[3] - b. 13 Oct. 1664 ; d. ? 3 Apr. 1751 ? m. 3 Jan. 1670
m.(1) 13 Dec. 1698 - Sarah Howlett, dau. of
b. (CT. R.) ; d. 11 July 1729 Topsfield V.R.
Topsfield V.R. Nathaniel Avery C.R.
m.(2) 17 June 1730 - Lydia French, dau. of
b. ; d.

? ch.:

3. *John[3] - b. 1 Jan. 1666 ; d.
(q.v.)

4. Job[3] - b. 1 Jan. 1666 or 7 ; d.
m. 1 Feb. 1702-3 Topsfield V.R. - Susanna Brown, dau. of
b. ; d.

? ch.:
Israel b. 21 Apr. 1713
Job b. 11 Aug. 1707
Judeth b. 4 May 1710
Keziah b. 6 May 1715
Susanna bp. - Sept. 1722
Samuel b. 7 June 1720

*HANAH
5. Hannah[3] - b. 18 Dec. 1667 (CT. R.) Topsfield V.R. ; d.

6. Ebenezer[3] - b. 14 Oct. 1669 ; d.
Topsfield V.R. Ebinesar m.(1) 30 Nov. 1697 - Susanna Hovey, dau. of
Susannah b. ; d.
(Topsfield V.R. Ebenesar [2d m.] m.(2) 31 Dec. 1700 - Mehitable Foster, dau. of
+ Mahitable Foster of Ipswich m. 31 Dec. 1700) b. ; d.
? Ch.: of: mahitabell

Hannah[4] - b. 13 Feb. 1707-8
Jemimah[4] - b. 25 Apr. 1715
Lydia[4] - b. 11 Dec. 1712
Mahitable[4] - b. 26 Apr. 1710 - bap. 2 May 1703
Mary[4] - b. 15 Aug. 1710
Phebe[4] - b. 23 Nov. 1711
Ruth[4] - b. 9 June 1706; ~~bp. 1 Jan.~~
Susannah[4] - 22 July [170 –]

7. Isaac[3] - b. 26 Jan. 1671 ; d. 11 June 1680

Topsfield V.R. [Ct. R.]
8. Thomas[3] - b. 9 Dec. 1672 ; d.
m. - Mary Baker, dau. of
b. ; d.
? ch.:

Topsfield V.R.
9. Abigail[3] - b. 8 Mar. 1673/4 (Ct. R.) ; d.
m. - Jonathan Bishop, son of
b. ; d.
? Ch.:

Topsfield V.R.
10. Ezekiel[3] - b. 24 July 1675 (Ct. R.) ; d.

11. Paul[3] - b. 21 June 1677 ; d.
Topsfield V.R. m.(1) 27 Mar. 1706 - Sarah Andrew(s), dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) - Mary Symonds, dau. of
b. ; d.
? Ch.:

Ezekiel[4] - b. 13 Mar. 1707-8
Hepsibah[4] - b. 8 Nov. 1709
Joseph[4] - b. 17 Jan. 1719-20
Paul[4] - b. 16 Dec. 1711
Sarah[4] - b. 2 Apr. 1713

12. Silas[3] - b. 1 May 1679 ; d.

13. Isaac[3] - b. 10 Nov. 1680 (Ct. R.) ; d.
m. - Esther Walker, dau. of
b. ; d.
? Ch.:

14. Mary[3] Averel - b. 168_ ; d.
m. Feb. 1709-10 Topsfield V.R. (16 Feb. C.R.) - Silas Titus, of Rehoboth son of
b. ; d.
? Ch.:

4.

(Sarg't.) JOHN[3] AVERY (Averell) (a planter & yeoman)

Plate 34

b. 1 Jan. 1666 at Topsfield, Mass.
d. bet. 1719/20 - 13 Apr. 1724
m. 8 June 1710, at Topsfield - Anna Greensleet, dau.of

[Topsfield V.R. – John Averel & Anne Greensleet b. ; d. June 8, 1710

Bap. at 31 yrs. of age, 16 May 1697, when Rev. Joseph Capen baptized John, & his brothers and sisters. His life was passed in his native town. On 1 Feb. 1692, he and bro. Nathaniel, bought 200 acres of land in Topsfield, from Gov. Simon Bradstreet. In 1694, he united with his mother and brother Nathaniel as executors of father's estate in the sale of some land in Ipswich.

Topsfield His. Collections - Vol. 3 -- "John Auerill is appointed fence viewer" and 1691-2 "John Awerele is appointed Serveyer." Probably lived with his mother Hannah (Jackson) Averell in the old homestead all his life as he remained unmarried until 44 yrs. of age (as far as is known).

6 Children: (all b. Topsfield)

1. John[4] - b. 24 Apr. 1711; d.
Topsfield V.R. m. 7 May 1735 - Mary Phippen, dau. of
b. ; d.
1 Ch.:
Mary[5] – bp. 14 Mar. 1735/6

2. Thomas[4] - b. 17 Dec. 1713; d.
Topsfield V.R. m. 20 May 1739 at Ipswich - Sarah Kneeland, dau. of
b. ; d.
V.R. – "Neland"
? Ch.:

3. Emma[4] - b. abt. 1715 (ch. rec.); d. "a resident in Topsfield"
bp. [May-Aug] 1715 (C.R.)
Emme-[Anne? C.R.] Topsfield V.R. m. 7 Sept. 1738 - Samuel Phippen, son of
b. ; d.
? Ch.:

4. *Katherine[4] (q.v.) - b. abt. 1716/7 ; d.
m. 22 Dec. 1736 at Ipswich - Nathaniel Moulton, son of
b. ; d.
3 Ch.:

5. Ebenezer[4] - b. abt. 1717 ; d.
averill
? bap. – Oct. 1718 C.R.
Topsfield V.R. m. 5 Apr. 1748 - Mary Towne, dau. of
b. ; d.
? Ch.:
? David bp. 13 Apr. 1755 (C.R.)
Ebenezer bp. 22 Dec. 1751 (C.R.)
Elijah bp. 29 May 1757 (C.R.)
Ruth bp. 1 Jan. 1748/9 (C.R.)

[C.R.]

6. Abiel[4] (a dau.) - b. ?Apr. 1720; d. 1 Aug. 1736 at Topsfield, Mass.

called "Abial" in some records
called "Abiel", dau. of widow Ann Averell, at her baptism
called "Abigail" in distribution of father's estate

==========

KATHERINE[4] AVERILL - b. abt. 1716-17, Topsfield, Mass.
bap. 14? Apr. 1717 (ch.rec.) at Topsfield

Plate 19

A minor at the death of her father, & placed with other members of the family under guardianship of John Wilds, of Topsfield.

m. 22 Dec. 1736 (I.P. 13 Nov. 1736) - Nathaniel Moulton, of Ipswich
son of
b. ; d.

Topsfield V.R. - Katherine Averil resident in Topsfield & Nathaniel Moulton, of Ipswich, Dec. 22, 1736

Lived at Ipswich and Topsfield, Mass.

3 Children:

Nathaniel - b. 24 Feb. 1737/8 Topsfield; d.
m.

John - bap. 14 Oct. 1739 (Ch.Rec.) Topsfield; d.
m.

?Elizabeth - b. 1745 ; d. 2 Feb. 1827
m. 27 Oct. 1763 - Benjamin[5] Gilbert, son of Benjamin[4] & ?Sarah (Frost) Gilbert (m. in Ipswich, Mass.)
Benjamin - b. Mar. 1741/2 Ipswich, Mass.
d. 11 Oct. 1825, ?Troy, N.Y.

Plate 19

8 ch.:
Betsey - b. 12 Aug. 1765; m. Noah Belden - ? ch.
Benjamin - b. 3 Sept.1767; m. Lucy Richmond - 8 ch.
*(E)Unice - b. 4 Dec. 1769; m. Eleazer Hawks Allen - ? ch.
Abigail - b. 25 Mar. 1772; d. Nov. 1852
James - b. 13 Feb. 1774; m. Ruth Conkey - ? ch.
Dwight - b. 29 Feb. 1776; d. Nov. 1843
Tammy(Tamezin) b.11 Jan.1779; d. 12 May 1827
Mary(Polly)b. 26 Sept.1781; d. 5 May 1807

Source:
Averell, Averill, Avery Family - a Record of the Desc. of Wm. & Abigail Averell of Ipswich, Mass. - Volumes 1 & 2
Topsfield Vital Records (9/10/81) (Clara A. Avery - 1914)
Moulton Geneal.
Vitkus - Vol. 7

Ch. of Nathaniel[3] + Sarah (Howlett) Averel/Averill

3. Abigail[4] - b. 9 Aug. 1704; m. ? 19 Dec. 1734 Joseph Hovey
1. * Nathaniel[4] [redacted] b. 6 Sept. 1700; q.v.
2. Jacob[4] - b. 17 Aug. 1702; ? ~~Ingram~~ Jacob, Jr., m. Hannah Bryant 23 Nov. 1752 a [Joanna Int.]
4. Sara[4] - b. 9 Feb. 1706
5. Nyraim[4] - b. 9 July 1709; ? Marriam Averell m. 17 Sept. 1734 at Salem Joseph Neeland
Averill 6. Daniell[4] - bp. 16 Sep. 1711 (C.R.)
7. Jeremiah[4] - b. 21 July 171-
[Jeremiah - bp. 25 July 1714 (C.R.)]

* Capt. Nathaniel [redacted][4] - b. 6 Sept. 1700; d. a. 80 y. 17 Aug. 1781
m. 24 Nov. 1743 (Topsfield V.R.) - Hannah Wildes
b. ; d.
dau of

Ch.

Nathaniel[5] Jr. b. 27 Apr. 1747; d. a. 64 y. 17 May 1811
m.1) 16 Dec. 1766 Dorothy Perkins in her 18th year
b. ? 12 May 1749; d. 6 May 1767
dau of ? Stephen & Eunice (Bordman/Boarman/Perkins

Ch.
Nathaniel Perkins[6] - b. 1 May 1767; d.
m. 12 Apr. 1791 Topsfield V.R. (C.R.)
Int. 20 Mar. 1791
Hannah Wood

Ch.
Stephen P.[7] - b. 16 Jan 1792
Dolly[7] - b. 18 Nov. 1794
Thomas - b. 21 Mar. 1798
Nathaniel Perkins[7]
b. 25 Oct. 1803

Hannah[5] - b. 17 Aug. 1750

m.2) 17-- Hannah ?

Ch. (Topsfield V.R.)
3. Lydia[6] - b. 3 Mar. 1782
4. Dorothy[6] - bp. 2 Apr. 1784 (C.R.)
5. Moses[6] - b. 5 June 1786; m. ? 18 Oct. 1808 Mehetable Morrill
1. Azariah[6] - b. 11 Feb. 1778;
2. Ammi[6] - b. 17 Aug. 1779
d. a 42 y. 8 m. 18 Apr. 1822
interrment

Ch. of Moses[6] & Mehetable
Betty B.[7] - 14 Mar. 1816
Hannah[7] - 3 June 1813
John Merrill[7] - 22 Mar. 1826 b. at Middleton
Moses[7] - 8 Oct. 1808 ?
Moses[7] - b. 22 Dec. 1827 at Middleton
Royal Augustus[7] - b. 10 May 1811
Salenda[7] - b. 18 Aug. 1809

b. 17 Aug. 1702

Jacob[4] - d.c he marry Prissilla ~~on his son Jacob[5]~~

ch. (listed as ch. of Jacob + Prissilla) Topsfield V.R. Averill

7. Amos[5] - b. 25 Mar. 1747
2. Daniel[5] - b. 3 Dec. 1730
3. Dorothy[5] - b. 24 Feb. 1731/2
1. Jacob[5] - b. 18 Mar. 1725/9 [INT- Johanna] m. Hannah Bryant 23 Nov. 1752
4. Lidia[5] - b. 2 July 1735
5. Mary[5] - b. 1 Aug. 1739
6. Prissilla[5] - b. 1 July 1742

?Christopher Avery - b. d. abt. 1613 (est. inventoried 6 Aug. 1613)
m. - Johanna ? , dau.of
b. ; d. aft. husb.

?Children:
?Christopher[1]

CHRISTOPHER[1] AVERY - b. abt. 1590, England; d. bur. 12 Mar. 1679, New London, Conn.
m. 1616 - Margery or Stevens Stephens, dau.of
b. , Eng.; d. , England

son of Christopher of Newton Abbott, Co. Devon, Eng.

Among marriage licenses in diocese of Exeter, Devon, England, Bishop's Registry, City of Exeter, at the cathedral, is found their license as follows "Aug. 26, 1616 Christopher Averye of Ipledon & Margery Stephens of Abbotts Kerswell."

In "Arbella" 1630 Freeman's oath, Salem, 29 June 1652

Christopher was a weaver; ~~Ø bef. 1642~~, living first at Cape Ann, later called Gloucester. His wife did not Ø and the Court of Ipswich noted that fact and in 1654 he told them she would not come. He was one of Selectmen of Gloucester 1646, 1652, 1654; Constable 1647; Clerk of Train Band 1652. ~~Took up res. in Boston 1655~~ Sold land in Gloucester & Ips. to Boston where he purchased home 18 Mar. 1638; in 1659 followed son James to New London, Conn., where in 1665 he purchased a house from Robert Burrows, which passed into possession of his son James. He brought from England a "Breeches Bible" which was handed down from father to son. In 1912 it was owned by widow of James Oliver Avery of San Francisco.

Freeman Colony of Conn. Oct. 1669

CAPT. JAMES[2] AVERY - only known child of Christopher[1] Avery
b. 1620, England; d. 18 Apr. 1700
m.(1) 10 Nov. 1643 - Joan(na) Greenslade, dau.of
b. abt. 1622 ; d. ~~aft.~~ betw. 1693 - 98
m.(2) 4 July 1698 - Mrs. Abigail (Ingraham) (Chesebrough) ?Holmes
dau. of
widow of Samuel[2] Chesebrough
?widow of Joshua Holmes

Ø with father; in 1651 (1650) took up res. in New London, Conn. where he acquired large tracts of land in what is now Poquonoc Bridge and Groton, & built the homestead "Heir of the Avery" 1656 In 1684 the first church of New London (Which had stood for 30 yrs.) was sold to Capt. Avery for 6 pounds with a condition that he remove it within 1 month, which he did, using the materials in his home at Poquonoc. This house stood until 1894 when it burned leaving only the chimney to mark the historic spot. A few years later this was taken down & a monument erected to his memory on the spot. He was Ensign, Lieut. & Capt. of New London companies & served throughout King Philip's War in command of 40 Indians from Stonington, New London & Lyme. In 1676 he was Capt. of one of the 4 companies that protected the frontier & for 23 yrs. an officer of the town & 12 times Deputy to General Court between 1656 & 1680. Also asst. Judge in the Prerogative Court & prominent in all matters relating to the church.

Selectman 1660-80
Commr. 1663-78
Lt. Train Band, New London 1665

9 CHILDREN:

1. Hannah[3] - b. 11 Oct. 1644 ; d. 22 Aug. 1721, ae. 77
m. 20 June 1666 - Ephraim[2] son of Thomas[1] & Grace (Palmer) Mixer (GV) (for Sources see info.)

2. James[3] - b. 15 Dec. 1646 (16 Dec. 1646 Gloucester, Mass.) ; d.
m. 20 Feb. 1669 - Deborah Stallion (or Stallyon), dau.of Edward & Margaret (See source 5574-1)
b. ; d.

? Children:

?Deborah - b. ; m. 29 June 1691 New London, Robert[3] Allyn(John[2], Robert[1]) - 11 ch.

?Sarah - b. ; m. Cary[4] Latham[3] (son of Cary[3] & Susannah) -

?James - b. ; m. Elizabeth Bill (dau.of Philip & Hannah) -

Edward - b. 20 Mar. 1675/6 d. abt. Groton, Ct. 14 Mar. 1759 ; m. 3 June 1699 Joanna[2] Rose (dau. of Thomas[1] & Hannah (Allyn) Rose. -

notes from 5574-1 Dec. 1974 Mutual Queries

?Jonathan - b. ; m. Elizabeth Bill - 1 son +?

3. Mary[3] - b. 19 Feb. 1648 ; d. ? 20 Feb. 1708
Is this the "Mercy" dau. of James of Togwonk (Stonington) who m. 23 Oct. 1668 Joseph[2] Miner bro. of Ephraim[2] who m. her sister Hannah[3] Avery

4. Thomas[3] - b. 6 May 1651 ; d.
m. 22 Oct. 1677 - Hannah Miner, dau. of Thomas[2], of Stonington, Conn.
b. 15 Sept. 1655 ; d. abt. 1692
? Children:

5. John[3] - b. 10 Feb. 1653/4, New London; d. 1715
m. 29 Nov. 1675 - Abigail[3] Chesebrough, dau. of Samuel[2] & Abigail (Ingraham) C.
b. 30 Sept. 1656 ; d.
Ensign in fa's. co. 1692; capt. of same co. 1697; served through King Philip's War & rec'd. land for his services.
? Children:
Abigail[4] - b. 15 Jan. 1676 ; d. 18 July 1677; ?bur. Lower Mystic Cem., west of village of Mystic; on hill nr. road
Abigail[4] - b. ?Groton ; d. 10 Nov. 1722; bur. Lower Mystic Cem., west of
bap. 18 Jan. 1679 First Church, New London, Conn.
m. 1706 - Capt. James[2] Packer (q.v.) - 9ch.

6. Rebecca[3] - b. 6 Oct. 1656 ; d.
m. 5 Aug. 1678 - William Potts, of Newcastle, Old England, s. of
b. ; d.
? Children:

7. Jonathan[3] - b. 5 Jan. 1658 ; d. "in ye month of August" 1681

8. Christopher[3] - b. 30 Apr. 1661 ; d.

9. Samuel[3] - b. 14 Aug. 1664 ; d.
m. -
b. ; d.
? Children:

Source: Eldredge-Dutcher Genealogy (Josephine C. Frost - 1925)
Barbour Collection, Conn. Vital Records - New London volume
History of the Desc's. of Peter Spicer, & Allied Families (Mrs. Susan Spicer Meech & Miss Susan Billings Meech - 1911)
Vickus - Vol. 7

Matthew Avery b. d. 1643
m. 1642 Anna
will 1642; a Mariner, Merchant, [illegible]
from Wapping, Middx, Eng. [illegible]

from: NEH&GR Jan. 1977

James & Mary (Comstock) Avery

ch.

Theophilus – b. 3 Nov. 1774 m. 26 Mar. 1793 Margery Newton dau. (Abel, Christ.)
b. ~~Feb. 28, 1778~~ 5 June 1775 No. Groton

James & Mary (Griswold) Avery

ch.

Ebenezer m. 16 June 1726 Lucy Latham dau. Capt. Wm
& Hannah (Morgan) Latham
b. 21 May 1709

Jonathan – son of Jonathan & Elizb. (Bill) Avery
b.
d.
m. Mary Latham, dau. of
Joseph & Abigail (?) Latham

Amos & Dorothy (Crary) Avery
dau. Experience b. 1 July 1807; d. 1 Feb. 1878
m. 8 May 1828 as 2d w. of Col. Isaac Wheeler Glen

Andrew Avery – m. Asenath Williams Glen – b. 26 Mar. 1826 dau. of Col. Isaac Wheeler Glen
of 1st w. Asenath Williams Glen – dau. of Seth & Abigail (Wing) Williams.

Mary Avery – m. John Williams
son of Wm. M. – Mabel Newton dau. of Elijah & Anna (Calkins) Newton

Hannah Avery — m. John[3] Parker
b. 16 Sept. 1720

Hesphilus Avery — m. Elizabeth Billings
dau. Deborah m. Roswell[5] Park(e)
bap. 26 Sept. 1731

John Avery — m. ;

John Avery, Jr. — m. 1730-17 Mary[5] Park(e)
bap. 18 Feb. 1733

ch.: John Avery 3rd —
Zipporah Avery — m. ? Williams
Samuel Avery —
William Avery —
Hannah Avery —

(AYERS)

ESTATE OF JOHN EYERS, SR. OF HAVERHILL.

"The last will and Testament of John Eyers ye Elder of Haverhill made ye twelfe of March one thousand six hundred fifty sid: fifty seaven: 1st ffirst I giue vnto my Sonne John Eyers my dwelling house and house Lott, butt my wyfe to haue the ‖my‖ house and Orchyard & the pasture of English grass by the barne, and the leantoo att the South end of ye barne and to haue libertie in ye Same Nue barne to lay in such hay or corne as shee shall haue occasion to make vse of duering the tyme of hir Naturall life and att hir death to returne to my Sonne Jno Eyers, and duering the tyme of my wiues life my Sonne is to haue the vse of my house Lott and barne, and to pay vnto my wife tenn shillings an acre for every acre of bro[illegible]en vpp land in this my house Lott, and after the end of my wyues life when this falls into my Sonne John Eyers hand then hee shall pay as followes, fiue pound the first yeare after my wyfes death to my Sonne Nathaniell. The second yeare fiue pound to my daughter Hanah the third yeare fower pound to my daughter Rebecka the fourth yeare fower pound to my daughter Mary: if either my daughters Rebecka or Mary die before this pay bee due vnto them, then it shall remaine vnto their childeren, butt if Nathaniell or Hanah die before it bee due & haue no childe then his or hirs to bee pay'd vnto my Sonne Obediah as is aboue specified to bee pay'd vnto them 2 I giue vnto my Sonne Nathaniell the house & house lott wch I bought of my Sonn John Eyers and two Cow comons withall the privilidges belonging vnto two cow comons and to haue this when his apprentiship is out with his master ffrench and in the meane tyme my wyfe to haue the disposeing & benefitt of it, and if Nathaniell dies before the expiracon of ye said time of Nathaniells the said guift to Nathaniell to remaine to my daughter hanah I doe likewise giue to my Sonne Nathaniell my meadow in Haukes meadow, & my north meadow butt nott to haue itt till after the death of my wyfe butt she to haue the vse and benefitt of itt duering hir natural life I doe likewise enjoyne these my two Sonnes John & Nathaniell not to sell theze howses or house Lotts or any part of it to any except they first proffer it to all their other brothers and they to haue the refuseing of it att an other mans price which if either of them shall doe then this my guift shalbe voy'd in Law and his house or land which hee or they shall so sell shall bee forfeited to my other Sonnes:

"I giue my land in ye vpper and lower playnes to bee equally divided between my Sonnes Robert Thomas & Obediah Eyers and for as much of itt as is broken vpp to pay yearly to my wife for every acre tenn shillings an acre in such corne as shall growe on the say'd land att such price as ye Contrey rate shalbe pay'd att & if they shall nott impue it for corne then to pay in such pay as shalbee equivalent to corne att contrey price likewise my Sonnes John; Nathaniell; Robert; Thomas; & obediah shall maintaine all ffences aboute this land & to pay all rates which shalbee due vppon ye same after the yeare one thousand six hundred fifty seven; butt this yeare fifty seaven my wyfe to haue the vse & benefitt of all my land and meadow, and after to bee my Sonnes as is before Specified;

"I farther enjoyne these my Sonnes not to sell any part or parcell of this land without the consent of the other two brothers which if any doe then this my guift to bee voy'd in Law and the land so sould to bee forfeited vnto my other Sonnes provided that my other Sonnes will take it att an other mans price and if either of my Sonnes shall refuse to take my land vppon these termes which are here sett downe then that which any of them shall so refuse provided he haue all or else none of his said land by mee thus giuen shalbee my wifes to dispose of as shee please I likewise giue to my Sonne Obediah two oxe comons in the comon oxe pasture & two ‖cow‖ cowcomons with all the privilidges belonging to fower commons; and halfe my second division

of meadow & vpland and a young calfe of this yeare when it shalbee weanable it shalbe which my wyfe please, and that young Sowe, whose eare hangs downe and all my flaggy meadow I giue to my Sonne Peter the other halfe of my second division of meadow & vpland, & two Oxe comons with all privilidges belonging to two Oxe commons and three acres of land in ye vpper playne which hee hath allreadie in his possession: I giue my third division of land which is agreed on by the towne to bee lay'd out, I giue vnto my Sonne John Eyers & Peter Eyers to bee equally divided betweene them I giue to my wife my best Cowe, & my other Cowe and three yeare old heifer to my daughters Rebecka & Mary: And all my other goods and Cattell and Swine and house hold stuff vndisposed of I giue vnto my wyfe Hanah Eyers whom I make my Sole Executrix and whom I appoint to discharge all my debts & to take care for my burial."

and to my daughter Hannah my second best cowe

[No signature.]

Proved in Hampton court 6: 8: 1657 by Henry Palmer. Copy of will. Norfolk Deeds, vol. 1, leaf 58.

Inventory taken 10: 2: 1657, by Robert Clements, James Davise, Sr. and Henry Palmer: 4 oxen, 25li.; 4 cowes, 2 steeres and a calfe, 20li.; 20 swine and 4 piges, 18li.; one plough, 2 paire of plouing Irons, one harro, one yoke and chaine and a cart rope, 4li.; 2 hoes, 2 axes, 2 shoveles, one spade, 1li.; 2 wedges, 2 bettle ringes, 2 sickels and a reape hook, hangers in the Chimny, tonges and pot hookes, 13s.; 2 potes, 3 kettels, one skillet, a frying pan, a warming pane, 3li. 3s.; in peuter, 1li.; 3 flocke beds and bed Cloathes belonging to them and bedsteeds, 18li.; 12 yards of Cotton Cloth and Cotton woole and hemp and flax, 4li.; wooden stuf belonging to the house, 1li. 16s. 6d.; 2 wheeles, 3 Chests and a Cubber, 1li. 3s.; 2 muskets and al that belongs to them, 2li. 10s.; bookes, 15s.; in flesh meat, 15s.; about 40 bushell of corne, 7li.; his wearing aparill, 8li.; about 6 or 7 akers of graine in and upon the ground, 9li.; the dwelling house and barne and land broken and unbroken with all apurtenances belonging unto it, 120li.; forkes, rakes and other smale imployments about the house and barne, 1li.; In debts oweing to him, 1li. Some things forgoten: betwen 2 or 3 bushels of salt, some nayles, 10s. Total, 248li. 5s. 6d.

This inventory brought into the Hampton court Oct. 6, 1657 by Hanah Eyer executrix to the will of John Eyer, Sr. Essex Co. Probate Files, Docket 1,088.

Source: "Probate Records of Essex County, Massachusetts - Vol. I. 1635-1664" (1916)

AYER

JOHN[1] AYER - b. 1590 or 92, Wiltshire, England
son of Thomas & Elizabeth (Rogers) Ayer, ment. as of Dorsetshire, England
Plate 48
d. 31 Mar. 1657, Haverhill, Mass.
m. - Hannah Evered (alias Webb), dau. of
b. 1593 ; d. ? 13 July 1686 8 Oct. 1688, Haverhill, Mass.

? Ø 1635 on the Brig "Mary Ann" w/Capt. Goos, and settled at Newbury, Mass. or "James"
He rec'd. land in Salisbury in the "first division" in 1640 & 1643; rem. to Ipswich, 1646; rem. to Haverhill about 1647, when he sold house, land and commonage to John Stevens. (Will - 12 Mar. 1656/7) (Inventory - 2 Oct. 1657)

9 Children:

1. John[2] - b. abt. 1622/3 Nottingham, England; d. bet. 1700-11? Ipswich, Mass.
m.(1) 5 May 1646 (Hav.R.) - Sarah[2] Williams, dau. of John[1] & Jane(?)Williams; b. abt. 1630; d. 25 July 1662(H.R.
m.(2) 26 Mar. 1663 (Hav.R.) - Mary ?Wooddam, dau. of John & ? (?)Wooddam; b. ; d.

He Ø with fa. in Brig "Mary Ann"; a farmer; res. Salisbury 1642; at Haverhill 1645; living Ipswich 1679.

5 ch.: (by 1st wife)

John[3] - b. 18 Mar. 1647/8; m. Mary ? - 1 son, Samuel
Zechariah[3] - b. 24 Oct. 1650 ; m. Elizabeth[2] Chase - ? ch.
Nathaniel[3] - b. 13 Mar. 1654/5; m. Anne Swan(dau. Rob't.[1]) - 7 ch.
Joseph[3] - b. 16 Mar. 1658/9; m. Sarah[3] (Geo.[2])Corliss - 5 ch.
Sarah[3] - b. 17 Jan. 1661/2; m. Henry[3] Collins[2] (Henry[2], Henry[1]) - ? ch.

1 ch.: (by 2d wife)

Samuel[3] - b. ; d. 5 Sept. 1670
? Abigail - b. 14 May 1680 ; d. 24 Dec. 1685
Ruth - b. 22 Nov. 1685

2. Robert[2] - b. abt. 1625 ; d.
m. 27 Feb. 1650 (Hav.R.) - Elizabeth Palmer, dau. of Henry & Elizabeth (?)Palmer of Haverhill, Mass.
b. abt. 1633 ; d. 24 Apr. 1705 (Hav.R.) g.s.
Freeman's oath May 1666, and Oct. 1667 - "Yeoman".

7 ch.:

Elizabeth[3] - b. 10 Nov. 1652 ;
Samuel[3] - b. 11 Nov. 1654 ; m. Mary Johnson - 10 ch.
Mehitable[3] - b. 14 Sept. 1656 ;
Timothy[3] - b. 2 Oct. 1659 ; m. Ruth Johnson - 3 dau.
a dau.[3] - b.&d. 9 July 1662;
Hannah[3] - b. 26 Jan. 1663/4; d. 10 Mar. 1675/6
Mary[3] - b. 15 Jan. 1667/8; d. 14 Apr. 1668

3. Rebecca[2] - b. 1627 ; d. (liv. 1657)
m. "about" 8 Oct. 1648 (Newb.R.) - John Aslet, son of
b. ; d.

8 ch.:

Rebecca - b. 6 May 1652; m. ? Timothy Johnson - ? a son + ?
Mary - b. 24 Apr. 1654; m. Samuel Frye - 10 ch.
John - b. 16 Feb. 1656; m. Mary[3] Osgood (John[2-1])
Sara - b. 14 Jan. 1658; d.y.
Ruth - b. 8 Aug. 1659 or 60
Sara - b. 14 Aug. 1661 or 2
Elizabeth - b. 26 May 1666; d. 15 Mar. 1667
Samuel - b. ? ; d. 20 Dec. 1669

4. Thomas[2] - b. 1630/1; d. 9 Nov. 1686 (Hav.R.) - Inv. 18 Nov. 1686
m. 1 Apr. 1656 (Hav.R.) - Elizabeth Hutchins, dau.of

b. ; d.

8 ch.:

John[3] - b. 12 May 1657 ; m. Hannah Treven - 5 ch.
Elizabeth[3] - b. 28 Dec. 1659 ; m. Samuel Watts
Mary[3] - b. 22 Mar. 1660/1;
Love[3] - b. 15 Apr. 1663 ; m. ? Joseph Kingsbury
twins a son - b. 16 Jan. 1664/5; d. 20 Jan. 1664/5
a son - b. 16 Jan. 1664/5; d. 20 Jan. 1664/5
Thomas[3] - b. 9 June 1666 ; m.(1) ? Ruth Wilford - 5 ch. m.(2) Dorothy (Martin) Blaisdell - 1 dau.
Samuel[3] - b. 11 July 1671 ; d. 15 July 1672

5. Peter[2] - b. abt. 1633; d. 2/3 Jan. 1698/9 at Boston (Hav.R.)
m. 1 Nov. 1659 (Hav.R.) - Hannah[2] Allen, dau.of William[1] & Ann(Goodale)Allen
b. 17 June 1642 Salisbury, Mass.; d. g.s. Bentucket cem. Haverhill
Freeman May 1666; Cornet; rep. 1683, '85, '89 & '90.
Division of estate - 29 Mar. 1700.

9 ch.:

Ruth[3] - b. 30 Oct. 1660; m. John Denison - 8 ch.
Hannah[3] - b. 21 Aug. 1662; m. John[3] Osgood (John[2-1]) - 11 ch.
Abigail[3] - b. 4 July 1664; m. Robert Lord - 8 ch.
Mary[3] - b. 6 Aug. 1666; m.(1) Joseph Calef - 6 ch.
m.(2) Thomas Choate -
Martha[3] - b. 1 Mar.1667/8; m. Peter[3] Osgood (John[2-1]) - ?6 ch.
Samuel[3] - b. 28 Sept.1669; m. Elizabeth Tuttle - ?8 ch.
William[3] - b. 23 Sept.1673; d. 20 Nov. 1675
Rachel[3] - b. 18 Oct. 1675; d. 21 May 1678 "of the pox"
Ebenezer[3] - b. 22 May 1678; d. 10 Oct. 1695

6. Mary[2] - b. abt. 1634; d. (liv. 1668, unm.?)

7. Obadiah[2] - b. 1636, Newbury, Mass.; d. 14 Nov. 1694
m. 19 Mar. 1660/1 (Hav.R.) - Hannah[3] Pike, dau. of John[2] & Mary (?) Pike; b. 26 Apr. 1643, Newbury; d. 31 May 1689
Rem. to Woodbridge, N.J. about 1669 or '70.

10 ch.:

John[3] - b. 2 Mar. 1662/3;
Sarah[3] - b. 5 Mar. 1664/5; d. 3 Feb. 1665/6
a son[3] - b. 1 Nov. 1666 ; d. 14 Nov. 1666
Samuel[3] - b. 13 Sept.1667 ; d. 26 Dec. 1667
?Obadiah[3] - b. Oct. 1670 ;
?Joseph[3] - b. 4 Apr. 1674 ;
Thomas[3] - b. 3 Oct. 1675 ; d. y. ?
Mary[3] - b. 16 Feb. 1680? ; d. 23 Feb. 1698/9
Sarah[3] - b. 13 Apr. 1683 ; d. 8 Nov. 1683
a dau.
?Sarah? - b. 7 Sept.1685 ;

8. *Hannah[2] - b. 21 Dec. 1644 (Salisb.R.); d. 2/3 June 1676
m. 24 Mar. 1662/3 (Hav.R.) - Stephen[2] Webster, son of John[1] & Mary(Shatswell)Webster
b. abt. 1637-8 at Ipswich; d. 10 Aug. 1694, Haverhill
6 ch.:

*Hannah[3] - b. 10 May 1666 ; m. Thomas[3] Eaton - 7 ch. Plate 47
John[3] - b. 15 Mar. 1667/8; m. Tryphena Locke - 10 ch.
m.(2) Joanna(Gutterson)Callum
Mary[3] - b. 21 Apr. 1670 ; m. Jacob Whittaker - 5 ch.
Stephen[3] - b. 1 Jan. 1672 ; m. Mary(Goodwin)Cooke - 6 ch.
Nathan[3] - b. 14 Nov. 1674 ; m. Sarah[3] Low - 7 ch.
Abigail[3] - b. 27 May 1676 ; m.(1) James Marden - ?3 ch.
m.(2) Samuel Berry - ?5 ch.

Plate 48

9. Nathaniel[2] - b. 1638 Newbury, Mass.; d. 17 Nov. 1717 (Hav.R.)
m. 10 May 1670 (Hav.R.) - Tamesin Turloar, dau. of
b. ; d. 13 Dec. 1700 (Hav.R.)
11 ch.:

Hannah[3] - b. & d. 2 June 1671
Hannah[3] - b. 19 Dec. 1672; m. Ebenezer Belknap - 3 ch.
(She d. Nov. 1779, almost 107 yrs. old)
Elizabeth[3] - b. 19 Aug. 1674;
Nathaniel[3] - b. 15 Nov. 1676;
Abia[3] (dau) - b. 5 Feb. 1678/9;
Obadiah[3] - b. 20 Jan. 1680/1; d. 6 Apr. 1681
Ruth[3] - b. 30 Dec. 1681 ; d. 24 Apr. 1682
a child[3] - b. 5 Sept.1683 ; d. 9 Sept.1683
Benjamin[3] - b. 9 Aug. 1684 ; d. 17 June 1685
Mary[3] - b. 9 Sept.1687 ;
Ruth[3] - b. 12 May 1689 ;

4

Source - -Amer. Marriage Records Before 1699 (Clemens - 1926)
-Andover Vital Records - Volumes 1 & 2 (1912)
-Denison Genealogy (E. Glenn Denison - 1963)
-Desc. of John Williams (Cornelia B. & Anna P. Williams - 1925)
-Directory of Anc. Heads of New England
-Essex Antiquarian Volumes 4 & 5
-Five Colonial Families - Vol. 1 (E. M. Tremain & M. E. Poole - 1901)
-Haverhill Records - Volumes 1 & 2
-History of Hampton, N.H. - Vol. 2 (Joseph Dow - 1893)
Newbury Records
-N.E.H. & G.R. - Volumes 17 & 56
-Robert Calef, etc. (William Wallace Lunt - 1928)
Salisbury Records
-The Old Families of Salisbury & Amesbury - Vol. 1 (D.W.Hoyt - 1897)
Virkus - Vol. 5
-Wells Family (Norris & Feldman - 1942)

Moody Bridges, etc. Desc of Aquila Chase Early N.E. People

Blynn Davis - 1959
Chase & Chamberlain 1928
Sarah Elizb. Viscount 1882

ALLEN.

"Inventory of the Estate of Edward Alen of Suffield deceased,
Nov. the 21: 1696

	£		
In wearing cloatnes	£ 3	0	0
"Books	1	10	0
"Bildings and Land	150	0	0
"Neat chattel	20	0	0
"horses	10	0	0
"sheep	2	0	0
"swine	12	0	0
"cart, plows and taskling	12	0	0
"two fether beds and two other beds and bedding	15	0	0
"Loome and tacklin	3	0	0
"foure pots, and iron cettle	3	10	0
"two brase cettles, a brase pan and scilet	2	10	0
"two iron trasels, two pair of pothooks and a pair of tongs	1	1	0
"a iron spit, a frying pan, and slise	0	5	0
"two felling axes and a morticing ax	0	15	0
"three broad hows and two stubbing hows.	1	5	0
"a beetel and three wedges.	0	10	0
"other small iron tooles.	0	4	0
"a warming pan, and a candlestick.	0	7	0
"a box iron and heaters.	0	3	0
"pewter.	2	0	0
"two earthern platers, and a culender	0	5	0
"two guns	2	0	0
"other household lumber	2	10	0
"new cloth, yarn, and wool,	3	0	0
"saddles and bridles,	2	0	0
"three sickles	0	3	0
"corne and meat.	6	0	0
	£ 257	7	0

This is a trew Inventory taken the 17, of Decemb[r] 1696

John Pengilly
Jonatean Taylor
John Kent

Benj Alline & David Alline made oath to the above Inventory that it was a true Inventory of Edward Alline, deceased his estate &c
SAMUEL PARTRIDGE, Register."

771-4711

Orleans, MA.
Phone: 255-1596
Open 10-5 · Parking out back

If You Want To Drink That's Your Business . . .

If You Want To Stop That's Our Business . . .

Member Agency
United Way

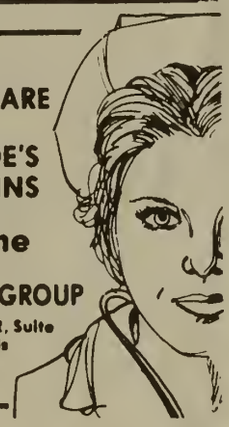
Cape Cod Council on Alcoholism

771-0132

We bring you
PERSONALIZED NURSING CARE

RN's ♡ LPN'S ♡ AIDE'S
HOMEMAKERS ♡ LIVE-INS

Call 775-6577 anytime



CAPE COD NURSING GROUP
CAPE COD MEDICAL CENTER, Suite 202, Lewis Bay Road, Hyannis
The responsible source for complete health care.

Bass River Optometrics

When you or your family are considering professional eye care you can depend on Bass River Optometrics. One stop comprehensive service from the eye examination to quality eye wear. After twenty seven years of continuous practice on Cape Cod, we can recommend this tradition of trust and guaranteed individual attention to you and your family from our staff.

Bass River Optometrics
Conveniently Located On The Main Streets Of

SO. YARMOUTH 398-3036	OSTERVILLE 428-8512
FALMOUTH 540-1343	CHATHAM 945-1127

DR. ROBERT E. BAUER
DR. B. LYNNE GROVE • DR. WAYNE G. HJERPE
CHARLES M. WILLIAMS, Registered Optician
MICHAEL BILODEAU, Registered Optician

Member of
American Optometric Association

Sebastian the sheep a winner in Vineyard land-title case

FROM WIRE AND STAFF REPORTS

BOSTON — Clarissa can keep the farm, thanks to the state appeals court and Sebastian, a tobacco-chewing sheep.

The Massachusetts Court of Appeals has upheld Clarissa Allen's land title to a 116-acre farm on Martha's Vineyard, saying a legal effort to stake claim to the land was the work of "a bounty hunter in troubled titles."

In a decision Friday, Judge Rudolph Kass cited Sebastian, who became a tourist attraction on the Island because of his taste for tobacco, as a "minor example of how closely the Allen family was identified with the farm by residents of Martha's Vineyard."

The disputed land, located in the community of Chilmark, has been traced to Allen forebears dating back as far as 1762, the court said.

The claim to the land was made by Ross F. Batchelder of Winthrop and inspired by William J. Devine of Duxbury, who has checked many old land titles. The court said Devine agreed to pay the costs of a legal campaign to assert Batchelder's title and to share any profits.

The court said Batchelder apparently knew nothing about the Allen farm until contacted by Devine.

"He appears to be a bounty hunter in troubled titles," the court said of Devine, who was involved in two other Appeals Court decisions in the past year.

The appeals court decision affirmed findings by Land Court Judge William I. Randall who concluded that the Allen family had exclusive title to the property.

The court called Batchelder's appeal "frivolous," and assessed double costs and $5,000 toward Ms. Allen's attorney's fee. Kass took the unusual step of referring to Ms. Allen by her first name throughout the nine-page decision.

"It's been enormously expensive," Ms. Allen, 32, said last night in a telephone interview of the three years she has spent in the courts trying to save her farm. "But I did not want to give in. I refused to be pushed around."

Ms. Allen added that she had no doubt that she would win her claim to the farm she inherited from her family. "I'm pleased and hopeful with the future," she added. "I now plan to go on with plans to farm the land and go on with the rest of my life. I just hope it's finally over."

Kass said that land court examiners found defects in Ms. Allen's title following the death in 1864 of Tristam Allen II.

But the Batchelders, who apparently took over the land for a period, never lived on the Island while, "Clarissa's line, in contrast, lived on and worked on the farm actively," the judge said.

The court noted that Sebastian "would have been disconcerted by this appeal . . . Sebastian could not have achieved the modest notoriety he enjoyed without tenure of the Allen farm by his owners, Henry and Maude Allen."

The court noted that Henry, Ms. Allen's grandfather, was well known in town — a selectman, assessor, town moderator, overseer of the poor — and occupied the farm for years.

Sunday Cape Cod Times Jan. 29, 1984

Feb 10

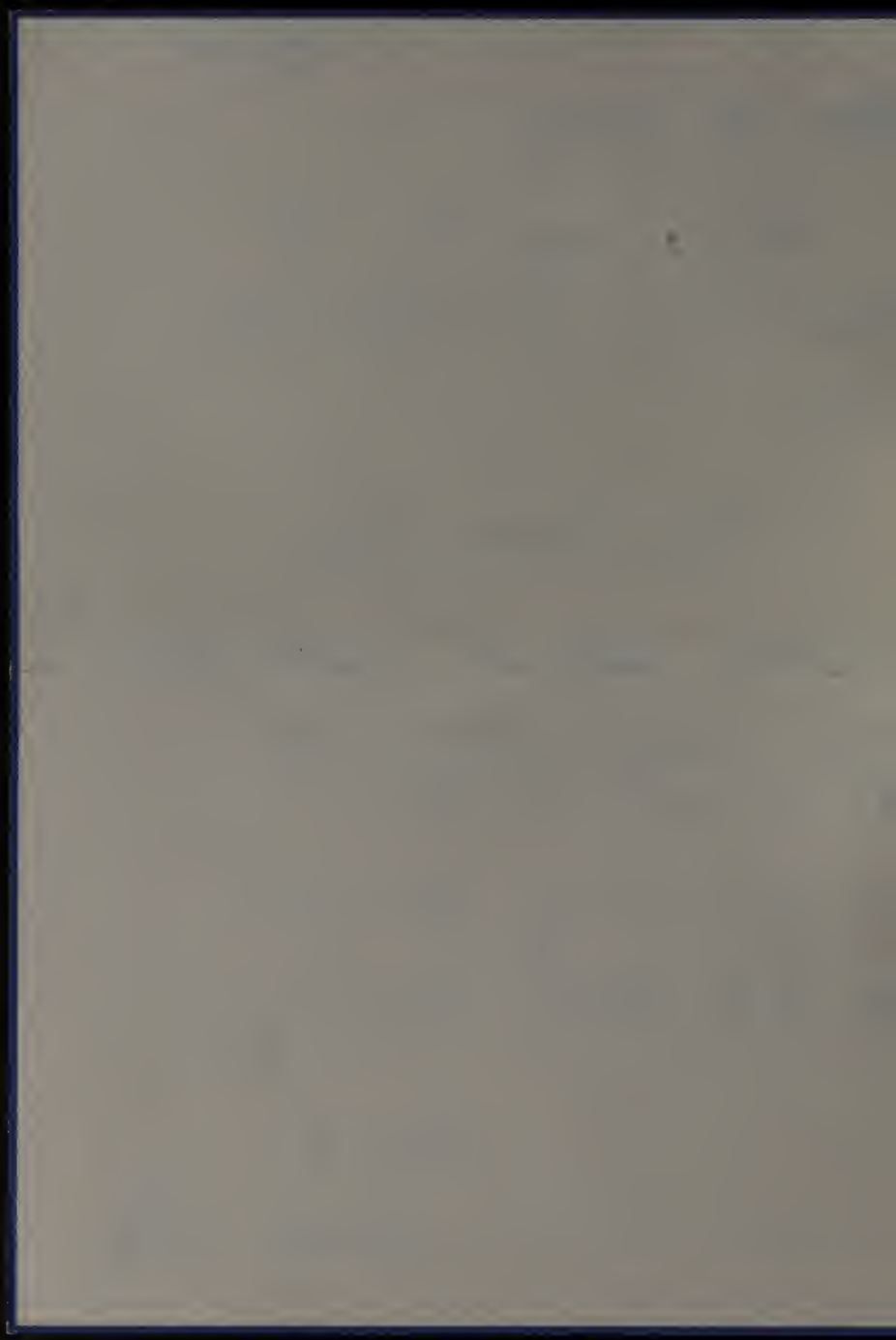
Dear Mrs. Brealy,

Thanks very much for your nice and informative note.

I enjoy hearing from distant relatives — every once and awhile someone will get in touch with me.

I too, am very glad about the county finding. Thanks again.

Sincerely,
Clarissa Alley



Tremendous.

Maria Allen

b. d. of Ebenezer + Sarah (Chase) (Allen line in Vol I Banks pp 414)
(this 2nd wife)

b. abt 1758

m. 13 Nov 1788 to David Smith (2nd wife) Vol I Banks

d. 1 Mar 1820 bur. cem. at rear of Association Hall Vineyard Haven

Parnell Manter d. of Jonathan and Sarah (Chase) Man
b. 5 Sept 1757 Tisbury d. 19 July 1778 AE 21 (before Grey's

Mary (Polly) Daggett d. of Seth and Elizabeth (Mest) Dag
b. Tisbury

Thomas[3] Chase (Isaac[2], Thomas[1])

Banks pp 72 Vol I

b. 9 Nov, 1677 res. Hawes Hole
master mariner
m. Jane Smith (350)
d. 22 Dec 1721 @ Virginia during
Coasting voyage in his sloop
"Vineyard"
Children:- Thomas[4]

mother of Frozia Allen.

1st m. Sarah[4] b 14 Dec 1717
2nd m. Samuel Daggett 8 Nov 1733
2nd m. Ebenezer Allen abt 1745

1629 – 1684

gov't. of Mass. Bay Colony was vested in the Governor
Assistants
& Freemen of the M.B. Col,

In 1684 — under rule of Sir Edmund Andros gov. appt'd by the crown

(Mass. Bay colony)

1629 – 1st Governor John Winthrop b. 1588 – d. 1649 (Thomas Du
1630
1631
1632
1633
reelected every yr. until 1634
1634 – Gov. Thomas Dudley
1635 ? " ? " ?

Jos. Dudley – Gov. of Mass. (b. 1647 – d. 1720 HC – 1665)

1636 – Sir Harry Vane (John Winthrop – Dep. Gov
1637 – John Winthrop (son John Winthrop b. 1606
1640 – Thomas Dudley
1645 – Thomas Dudley
1650 – Thomas Dudley
1673 – 1679 Lt. Gov. Simon Bradstreet
1680 – 1686 Gov. " "

